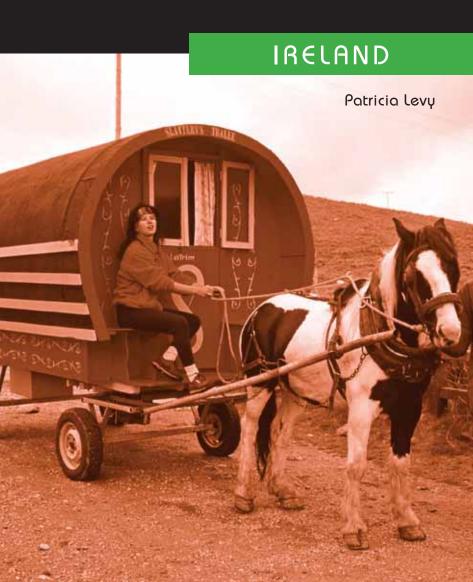
CULTURESHOCK

A Survival Guide to Customs and Etiquette





A Survival Guide to Customs and Etiquette

IRELAND

Patricia Levy



This E-Book edition published in 2008 by: Marshall Cavendish Editions An imprint of Marshall Cavendish International (Asia) Private Limited A member of Times Publishing Limited

Copyright © 2008 Marshall Cavendish International (Asia) Private Limited All rights reserved

No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the copyright owner. Request for permission should be addressed to the Publisher, Marshall Cavendish International (Asia) Private Limited, 1 New Industrial Road, Singapore 536196. Tel: (65) 6213 9300, fax: (65) 6285 4871. E-mail: te@sq.marshallcavendish.com

The publisher makes no representation or warranties with respect to the contents of this book, and specifically disclaims any implied warranties or merchantability or fitness for any particular purpose, and shall in no events be liable for any loss of profit or any other commercial damage, including but not limited to special, incidental, consequential, or other damages.

Other Marshall Cavendish Offices:

Marshall Cavendish Corporation. 99 White Plains Road, Tarrytown, NY 10591-9001, USA ■ Marshall Cavendish Ltd. 5th Floor, 32-38 Saffron Hill, London EC1N 8FH, UK ■ Marshall Cavendish International (Thailand) Co Ltd. 253 Asoke, 12th Flr, Sukhumvit 21 Road, Klongtoey Nua, Wattana, Bangkok 10110, Thailand ■ Marshall Cavendish (Malaysia) Sdn Bhd, Times Subang, Lot 46, Subang Hi-Tech Industrial Park, Batu Tiga, 40000 Shah Alam, Selangor Darul Ehsan, Malaysia

Marshall Cavendish is a trademark of Times Publishing Limited

ISBN: 978-981-261-703-3

Photo Credits: All black and white photos from the author All illustrations by TRIGG

A printed edition of CS! Ireland (ISBN: 978-981-261-125-3) is available from leading bookstores.

ABOUT THE SERIES

Culture shock is a state of disorientation that can come over anyone who has been thrust into unknown surroundings, away from one's comfort zone. *CultureShock!* is a series of trusted and reputed guides which has, for decades, been helping expatriates and long-term visitors to cushion the impact of culture shock whenever they move to a new country.

Written by people who have lived in the country and experienced culture shock themselves, the authors share all the information necessary for anyone to cope with these feelings of disorientation more effectively. The guides are written in a style that is easy to read and covers a range of topics that will arm readers with enough advice, hints and tips to make their lives as normal as possible again.

Each book is structured in the same manner. It begins with the first impressions that visitors will have of that city or country. To understand a culture, one must first understand the people—where they came from, who they are, the values and traditions they live by, as well as their customs and etiquette. This is covered in the first half of the book

Then on with the practical aspects—how to settle in with the greatest of ease. Authors walk readers through how to find accommodation, get the utilities and telecommunications up and running, enrol the children in school and keep in the pink of health. But that's not all. Once the essentials are out of the way, venture out and try the food, enjoy more of the culture and travel to other areas. Then be immersed in the language of the country before discovering more about the business side of things.

To round off, snippets of basic information are offered before readers are 'tested' on customs and etiquette of the country. Useful words and phrases, a comprehensive resource guide and list of books for further research are also included for easy reference.

CONTENTS

Preface	vi	Alternative Lifestyles	131
Map Of Ireland	viii		
		Chapter 5	
Chapter 1		Settling In	133
First Impressions	- 1	Formalities	134
Safety	3	Finding a Home	137
Smoking	4	Appliances and Utilities	140
		What to Bring from Home	141
Chapter 2		The Education System	141
Overview of Land		Money Matters	144
& History	5	Shopping	146
Geography	6	Health and Hospitals	147
Irish Industries	7	Transportation	149
History: A Terrible Beauty	14	Telecommunications	151
The Politics of the North	35		
The Church and the State	48	Chapter 6	
Religion in the North	64	Irish Food	154
Politics	67	Spuds	155
		Irish Meals	158
Chapter 3		Traditional Irish Dishes	160
The Irish	71	Other Irish Delicacies	161
Stereotypes and Reality	72	Guinness	162
Real Irish Icons	81	Whiskey	163
Values: What Makes Them Tick	83	Refined Dining	164
The Land	83	Dining and	
The Move to the Cities	85	Entertaining Etiquette	166
A Sense of History	86	Chapter 7	
Emigration	89	A Bit of Crack	169
Irish Attitudes	93	Irish Festivals	
Traditions: What They Cherish	102		170
The Irish Work Ethic	103	Music Dancing	172 174
		Festivals & Feis	174
Chapter 4		Literature and the	1/3
Socialising with the Locals		Performing Arts	177
	111	Others	181
Ireland's Ethnic Mix	112	Censorship vs Crack	186
Religious Ethnicity	123	Pub Culture	186
Class Divisions	123	The Irish Leisure Ethic	189
How They See You	126	Travel around the Country	189
Immigration	127	Hobbies and Sports	191
Social Customs and Etiquette	128	Sport and Politics: The GAA	200

Chapter 8	
A Load of Old Blarney	202
The Craic	203
No 'Yes' and 'No'	204
Truth, Lies and Embroidery	205
Tenses	207
Gaelic	208
The North by Any Other Name	212
Accents	213

Chapter 9	
Doing Business	214
Business Etiquette	215
The Workplace Environment	216
Socialising with Colleagues	218

	Chapter 10	
02	Ireland at a Glance	220
)3	Famous People	224
04	Places of Interest	226
)5		
)7	Culture Quiz	229
)8	Do's and Don'ts	234
12	Glossary	236
13	Resource Guide	242
	Further Reading	250
	About the Author	261
4	Index	262
5		

The Irish people have spread themselves in great numbers across the world over the years and in doing so, a strong impression of what it means to be Irish has developed. Many of the stereotypes which are connected to Ireland and her people are the product of a view of the Irish as immigrants, or else of a romantic notion of the 'Emerald Isle'.

On visiting and settling in Ireland, you will find that many of these stereotypes are misplaced but often that they are borne of a certain truth, which you may at the time suspect the Irish are keen to nurture. Many of the idiosyncrasies of Irish life are at the root of the culture shock suffered by the newly arrived and it is learning to become a part of the Irish culture that offers the most rewarding challenge.

In recent years the 'Troubles' in Northern Ireland have largely overshadowed perceptions of the country as a whole and this, thankfully, is now showing positive signs of changing. The 1998 Good Friday Agreement promised a new beginning for the island of Ireland and in late 1999, after much brinkmanship on both sides, a devolved powersharing government was formed with David Trimble as its First Minister, Seamus Mallon as deputy and Martin McGuinness as Minister for Education. Hardline elements on both sides of the political equation continue to bedevil the search for an equitable peace but it looks like thirty years of violent conflict are coming to an end.

Ireland is a land steeped in history and tradition and these elements shape the lives of the Irish. *Culture Shock! Ireland* will give you an insight into the historical and political context in which modern Ireland exists, as well as practical advice on how to operate successfully in everyday situations.

May the road rise to meet you
May the wind be always at your back
May the sun shine warm upon your face
May the rains fall soft upon your fields
And, when we meet again,
May God hold you in the palm of his hand.

MAP OF IRELAND



Ireland is the westernmost region of Europe and is comprised of 32 counties—six of which are ruled by Britain and are referred to as Northern Ireland. The other 26 form the Republic of Ireland which is politically autonomous.

FIRST IMPRESSIONS

CHAPTER 1



'It is only shallow people who do not judge by appearances.' —Oscar Wilde, *The Picture of Dorian Gray* The Modern Republic of Ireland is a very young nation with a mature institutional framework. The same cannot be said about all aspects of the country's social development and anyone spending more than a short holiday on the island will soon come to realise that Ireland is quite unlike her European neighbours. The Irish themselves are often disarmingly honest about this. On returning from Asia in 1993, the seasoned traveller Dervla Murphy described the experience of being back in Ireland and feeling, 'that I'd come from the Third World to some dotty Fourth World consisting only of Ireland.'

There are certain key areas in Irish life that are being addressed in the process of the country's evolution into a modern European state. Ireland's relationship with its established church is an area where change seems inevitable and this is also an area that impacts on the Republic's relationship with Northern Ireland. Protestants in the North who are fearful of closer links with a Catholic Republic point to, for example, the obligatory slot on state television each evening when the ringing of church bells accompanies a religious image. The symbolism of this celebration of the Angelus, a Catholic prayer, is seen quite reasonably by Protestants as sectarian in nature. In the aftermath of the 1998 Good Friday peace settlement, the people of the Republic can no longer try to ignore the problem of the North. The derision in the South, which often expressed itself

in the fantasy that the North should be cut off from the rest of the island and set adrift to fight out its problems alone, is now being replaced by a common understanding that the inhabitants of the island of Ireland must live together. Notwithstanding, the existence of Northern Ireland continues to bedevil the people of Ireland.

SAFETY

Ireland must be one of the safest places in the world in every sense of the word. First of all, there is little chance of dying from nuclear fallout unless you're on the east coast and the Sellafield nuclear reprocessing plant in the north of England blows up. Secondly,

the water systems are pure and unpolluted (though a recent EU report suggested there are some areas that cause concern) and because there is little industry, the air is remarkably clean too. Thirdly, Ireland has one of the lowest rates of death from car accidents, murder, heart attack.

In the country in Ireland, it is not unusual for cars to remain unlocked, even if parked in a public place. Car theft is very common in Dublin and not unknown in the other cities but in the countryside, it is unusual for a car to be stolen and vandalism is even rarer.

and several other major killers. Suicide is high, but not the highest in Europe. Even in Northern Ireland, the death rate per thousand is the lowest in the British Isles. The sexual attacks that feature in the news programmes of the rest of Europe are rarer in Ireland.

Hitch-hiking is comparatively safe. Girls hitch car rides alone without too much thought for the dangers involved and people expect passing drivers to offer them a lift. In country areas the hitch-hiker will know the faces of passing motorists and a visitor should not assume that what seems a safe activity for local girls on their own is necessarily going to be the same for them. In the cities, life comes closer to the European norm. You'll see burglar alarms in cars and on house walls and Dubliners have good reason to worry about muggings and car thefts.

Drug related crime is on the increase in Dublin and is beginning to spread to other urban areas. Cannabis is the

most commonly available drug and from time to time great hauls of it are pulled up out of the sea off the coast of Cork and Kerry where there are innumerable small coves where small boats can slip ashore.

Not surprisingly, parking in Northern Ireland—especially in urban areas—has been affected by the threat of car bombs. Given the cessation of hostilities by most of the paramilitary groups, one would expect the parking situation to eventually return to normal. However, there are splinter paramilitary groups, both republican and loyalist, opposed to the peace agreement and for as long as they continue to pose a threat, one can expect some restrictions to continue to apply to car parking. Whatever happens in the North, it is always worth remembering that since the Troubles erupted in 1968, not a single tourist has been killed or seriously injured as a result of political violence. And due to the heavy security presence, there is far less everyday crime in places like Belfast than might be expected for a city of its size.

SMOKING

One of the best things about Ireland is that in 2004, smoking was banned in all workplaces. You may not smoke inside pubs, restaurants, offices or anywhere where there are people working, including your hotel room. As a result, cigarette sales have fallen in the Republic although most pubs have found little spaces in their backyards to create beer gardens where smoking is allowed.

OVERVIEW OF LAND AND HISTORY

CHAPTER 2



'And what if excess of love
Bewildered them till they died?
I write it out in a verse –
MacDonagh and MacBride
And Connolly and Pearse
Now and in time to be,
Wherever green is worn,
All changed, changed utterly:
A terrible beauty is born.'
—W B Yeats, 'Easter 1916'

GEOGRAPHY

Ireland is the most western part of the continent of Europe and is separated from the continent by Britain, the English Channel and the Irish Sea. It consists of a central low lying plain surrounded by quite low mountain ranges. To the west, these mountain ranges are picturesque to say the least and are a major source of income from tourism. The highest mountain is Carrantuohill in County Kerry at 1,041 m (3,415.4 ft).

Ireland has a maritime climate, which means it rains a lot, with a mean annual temperature of 10°C (50°F) and very little frost or snow during the winter months. Summers are mild (and often intermittently wet) with an average temperature of about 17°C (62.6°F), all thanks to the Atlantic Ocean which warms the air and dumps gallons of water, particularly around the higher mountains in the west. Some areas get as much as 270 days of rain per year. If Eskimos have lots of words for snow, then the Irish have lots of words for rain, some of them unprintable.

The River Shannon is the longest in the British Isles at 259 km (160.9 miles). Politically the island is divided into 32 counties, 26 of them in the Republic and six in Northern Ireland. Bear in mind though that when talking about northern and southern regions of Ireland, there are southern or Republican counties, such as Donegal, which are further north than Northern Ireland.

The island is 84,404 sq km (32,588.6 sq miles), 500 km (310.7 miles) from north to south and 300 km (186.4 miles) east to west. It has 5,630 km (3,498.3 miles) of coastline. A really special place to visit geographically speaking is the Burren in County Clare which is bare limestone rock, undercut with hundreds of channels and underground caves, with a fascinating flora mixing both Mediterranean species and alpine plants.

Ireland has a resident population of about five million with millions more scattered around the rest of the world. 3.5 million live in the Republic and 1.5 million in Northern Ireland. The largest city on the island is Dublin with about 1.5 million residents. The next is Belfast with about 300,000 residents, then Cork with 175,000, followed by Limerick, Derry and Galway.

IRISH INDUSTRIES Agriculture

Traditionally, Ireland's single biggest export industry was agriculture, although this situation is rapidly changing. Over 5 million hectares of the Republic's nearly 7 million hectares is given up to agriculture, not including woodlands. In 1998, agricultural products formed 11 per cent of Ireland's total exports, a fall of 17 per cent since just 1992. Less than 8 per cent of the population of the Republic and 5 per cent of the population of Northern Ireland are now employed in agriculture.

Since 1973, when Ireland joined the EEC—now called the European Union (EU)—Irish beef and dairy farming has had the support of price controls and intervention buying to maintain prices at a level which allows the small farmer to remain in business. In 1991, 40 per cent of Irish butter was bought up by the European Union along with 52 per cent of beef and

The central lowlands of the country are the more modernised with fairly large farms producing beef cattle, while the south-west and west are the primary source of dairy cattle. The east and south-east areas of the country produce sugar beet, wheat, barley and potatoes. Around 162,000 people are employed in agriculture-based industries with the typical farm being very small, usually around 20 hectares, and run by a single farmer, perhaps with the help of one son.

49 per cent of skimmed milk powder. These products were stored or sold outside of Europe in order to maintain artificially high prices in the European Union.

Recent reform of policies on subsidies and intervention buying means that the small farmer will be put under tremendous pressure and the probable pattern for the future suggests greater diversification into other products such as market gardening or raising other meat-producing animals such as deer, or afforestation. This sounds like a sound economic idea. Why pay farmers to produce unwanted foods when they could instead produce more profitable products? What it probably means in the long term is that the whole nature of the west and south of Ireland will change with the small farms gradually disappearing. The farmland may be given over to trees or swallowed up into bigger, more profitable enterprises using more machinery. In effect, an even greater depopulation of the countryside than is taking place already.

Forestry

A potential future source of employment and land use is forestry. From about 1 per cent of total land under forest



Increasingly rare nowadays are the hand-cut peat bogs, where once the entire family spent two to three days cutting the winter fuel and stacking it to dry.

at the turn of the century, European Union grants have encouraged that figure to rise to 8 per cent by 1998, although this is tiny compared to the European Union average of 33 per cent. Ireland has almost perfect conditions for trees—a wet climate and highly fertile soil make growth rates in Ireland far higher than in countries where forestry is a major industry. At the moment, forestry work is undertaken by a semi-state industry called Coilte. It administers 400,000 hectares of land and plans to plant 23,000 hectares per year. Farmers can get subsidies of up to 85 per cent of their costs for planting forests. But old habits die hard and many people are reluctant to give up hard-won fertile fields to forests which may not turn a profit for decades.

Food Processing

Also related to, and highly dependent on, agriculture is the food processing industry. Unlike many other industries in Ireland, it is still Irish-owned and a large portion of the profits stay in the country. It produces about 20 per cent of Irish exports. It is dominated by the dairy produce sector which employs about 9,000 people. It suffers, however, from the same problem that other Irish industries face, in that it is comparatively small in relation to the big European groups with which it is competing.

Tourism

One result of the changing nature of Irish agriculture has been the way that many Irish landowners have turned their attention to another industry altogether in their search to stay solvent. Tourism is a major growth industry in Ireland. It employs 127,000 people, albeit on a seasonal basis and contributes many millions of euros to exports.

Some three million people visit Ireland every year, mostly during the months of June, July and August. The distinction between the north and south of Ireland is not always understood by people planning their holidays and even those who do appreciate the difference have tended to think that the whole of Northern Ireland is bristling with gunmen and bombs and riots. In reality, only a few inner cities, working



Many tourists in Ireland are backpackers who spend their summers discovering the glories of the Irish way of life.

class areas and the southern part of County Armagh received an overwhelming proportion of the violence.

Until 1993, there was an added problem arising from the insistence that transatlantic flights had to stop at Shannon Airport. The airport, in the far west of the country, was built because transatlantic flights could not make the long haul from mainland Europe to the United States without refuelling. Without those stopovers, the airport had little function, so that

when planes could eventually make the journey in one go, all of the investment in infrastructure and support industries, and the consequent employment, was to be lost. So it was decided that all transatlantic flights into Ireland had to land at Shannon before flying on to Dublin. This put up costs and flight times and caused national debate over the sanity of such a formality just to keep local industry happy. In 1993, a compromise was reached whereby all 747s are parked and maintained at Shannon, start their journey there and go to the United States via Dublin. Now, the only international flight which uses Shannon is the Aeroflot flight to Cuba.

Despite these difficulties, Irish tourism is flourishing. In an overpopulated and polluted Europe, Ireland can seem like heaven to the many Europeans that visit. Ireland still has hedgerows with wild flowers growing in them, fish in crystal clear streams, acres of unpopulated fields to put up a tent and any number of people opening new tourist developments in order to make a quick tourist dollar.

The burgeoning industry of establishing 'interpretive centres' and 'heritage centres' around points of historic interest or natural beauty is now being viewed as a threat to the beauty of the country. Ireland is in danger of becoming a huge theme park—Hiberno-Disneyland—at the expense of its soul. It sometimes seems that every county is jumping on the bandwagon and opening farms to the public with kiddie's zoos and playgrounds and picnic sites and fields of barley planted for effect rather than the eventual product. Raths (the ancient fortified dwelling places whose remains litter the countryside) are opened up and dug out to show the

public how the Celts built their homes, crumbling ploughs are polished up and stuck on display and ancient ruins deconstructed and put up again in theme parks dedicated to showing people how the Irish once lived.

Nevertheless Ireland attracts a fairly cultivated bunch of tourists, divided pretty evenly In one sense, this is a great benefit not only to those who profit by the enterprises but to all Irish people whose old ways are fast going into decline. Without the profit motive, many old mills or farms or country houses would have crumbled to nothing long ago. At the same time, however, there is a cost and something of the real attraction of Ireland is being eroded because of it.

between the backpacking, low budget youngsters of Europe and the big spending golf and fishing tourists who stay in the big hotels and bring their hunting rifles with them. The least attractive element, and they pay for their lack of imagination by getting the worst deal, are the tour groups of many nationalities who spend their time crowding in and out of their buses. At some stage in their itinerary, they don a green hat or cap, carry an imitation shillelagh that will soon break, and trundle from one heritage centre to another. Do they ever experience a good night's crack in a tiny village pub or wander along a country road taking in the colour of the mountains and the silence of high places? The hectic pace of the tourist on a two-week tour of Europe somehow just doesn't allow time to experience the unique nature of Ireland but the longer term stayers have at least this opportunity and perhaps much more in store for them.



National Industries

Like other small countries whose basic industries might never have got off the ground if left to themselves, Ireland in its early years as an independent state set up several state industries, not as a matter of political belief but just out of a pragmatic need to put money where it would do most work. Nowadays the Electricity Board, Aer Lingus, Bus Eireann, RTE (the television and radio company), Irish Steel, Coilte (the forestry development company), the Post Office, the Agricultural Credit Corporation (a banking system dedicated to financing agriculture), Bord Na Mona (the peat production company) and the National Stud are all owned or partly owned by the state.

The state industries employ 72,000 people. They are nowadays run by professional people for salaries rather than

friends of the party in power at the time. Ireland is closely watching Britain's efforts at privatising its national industries with an eye to following suit. The national airline is overpriced, electricity costs are high and the bus service, although cheap and efficient, is restricted, and anyone who

In very recent years, the staterun industries have encountered some serious problems in terms of the divided loyalties of some of its executives, many of whom also run related industries. Some of the scandals connected with the purchase of property and the sale of industries have become subjects for national debate.

sends a son or daughter to school on one of its crumbling school buses knows the condition of some of its less prestigious services.

Foreign Industries

In order to attract foreign companies to an island which sits hundreds of miles off the coast of Europe, physically isolated from its nearest western neighbour, various governments have introduced measures such as tax relief and subsidies to encourage foreign companies to settle in Ireland. The schemes were very successful and by 2002, foreign owned manufacturers accounted for 88 per cent of all manufacturing exports. Electrical engineering, computer hardware, and pharmaceutical firms, all businesses which need little major investment, set up in Ireland. They were attracted by the financial incentives and by the educated, literate and English speaking workforce. Although the policy has created jobs, they are expensive ones in terms of lost tax on the businesses that set up. Also, firms with no connection to Ireland beyond the tax incentives tend

to move out quickly as soon as profits fall, creating a highly unstable environment.

Unemployment

Southern Ireland currently has a population of around 3.5 million. This high a population figure was last reached around the end of the last century just before the big 20th century emigration period began. The increase is due partly to returning emigrants, partly to labour shortages in the traditional places Irish people found work and partly due to the immigration of Europeans and other nationals. In 2002, because of the unprecedented economic boom in Ireland, unemployment fell to less than 5 per cent—the lowest figure in Europe—and in many industries, there were and still are labour shortages. Many of the new jobs in Ireland are, however, low paid service industry and seasonal work and these jobs are taken up by economic migrants from eastern Europe.

Despite the enormous wealth generated by the economic boom, there are still areas where poverty exists in Ireland. The inner city housing estates, particularly in Dublin and Belfast, show ample evidence of the poverty of some Irish families and crime rates and drug abuse have not fallen as a result of the new wealth generated in the city.

Ireland has comprehensive unemployment assistance programmes on a par with other European countries. An unemployed family with two children would receive about 150 euros per week, help with rent or mortgage interest repayments, free health care and various other types of assistance such as free travel to school, grants for clothing and so on. That equation often puts the long-term unemployed into the poverty trap. It is barely enough to live on and yet the unemployed are often disinclined to seek work because they would lose at least some of their benefits.

HISTORY: A TERRIBLE BEAUTY Land of Saints and Scholars

A good place to start is in the 7th and 8th centuries, for while the rest of Europe was sinking into the Dark Ages,

OVERVIEW OF LAND AND HISTORY 15

Ireland's society was a beacon of civilisation.

In Ireland, Christianity had taken a strong hold but had developed along curiously Irish lines. A legal system, which protected the rights of the individual and women in particular, regulated secular life

Clans protected their own people, elected their leaders and women could hold as important a place in their clan as men. Communal hospitals existed, each tribe traditionally sheltered passing strangers and the law—known as Brehon Law—laid down rules for arbitration and compensation in disputes over land or behaviour.

while ecclesiastical centres like Armagh led the known world in literature, history and science.

Scholars travelled to Ireland from all over Europe and Irish missionaries travelled around Europe converting the heathens of Switzerland, Spain, France and even England. The Vikings carried away Irish artefacts to copy, and trade flourished. All around the coasts of Ireland, tiny



Ancient stones with carved faces. This one on White Island in County Fermanagh shows a bishop's mitre, indicating that it dates back to early Christian times.

communities of monks made exquisite religious manuscripts, some of which have somehow found their way into foreign museums.

Invasion

In time, the English incursion into Ireland changed everything. Ecclesiastical centres were deliberately destroyed, the Gaelic language was made illegal, intermarriage between the Irish and their invaders banned and Catholics were forbidden to enter walled cities, own land or any other property over a set amount. Families were encouraged to betray one another by laws offering younger sons or even wives their family's land if they would convert to Protestantism.

The first serious wave of invaders were the Anglo-Normans, the sons and grandsons of the Frenchmen who invaded England with William the Conqueror in 1066. The Normans built walled cities, encouraged trade and generally learned to live in close harmony with the people whose lands they had taken. They discovered the benefits of the Brehon system of law and gradually the two cultures intermingled, Norman sons took Gaelic wives as rival lords and clan leaders

This assimilation can be seen nowadays in some of the Irish names. Thename Burke, common in Connaught, was originally De Burgh and to counteract this process of assimilation, the English government enacted laws designed to halt it in the Statutes of Kilkenny, introducing a system of apartheid.

made pacts with one another. Between them, the Anglo-Normans and Irish lords evolved a legal system and system of government which represented and benefited all Irish people. Everyone prospered.

At the same time, around the 12th and 13th centuries, there was a Gaelic revival; literature

flourished, patronised both by the Norman and Gaelic lords. The Third Earl of Desmond, an Anglo-Irish lord and the head of the English colony in Ireland, wrote excellent Gaelic poetry. The children of English lords married to Gaelic women grew up speaking Gaelic. The English part of Ireland grew smaller and smaller as the Normans became assimilated or left, until the area around Dublin known as the Pale was all that was

left. (Hence the expression 'beyond the pale' for an area beyond control.)

As the centuries progressed, English kings, at war with both Europe and Scotland and desperate to bring Ireland under control, sent armies against the Gaelic and Norman lords until the Tudors finally got enough cash together to make a real attempt. Henry VIII's break from Rome had established Protestantism in England and Catholic Ireland promised rich pickings. Apart from the rich monasteries which existed throughout Ireland, the forests would provide the raw material for the shipbuilding industry that was so vital to England's political and mercantile power. In addition, the oak trees that covered the country were turned into charcoal for smelting ores. Ireland's resources were as economically important to England as Middle East oil is today.

The Plantation

By the end of the 16th century, under the reign of Queen Elizabeth, the process known as the Plantation began in earnest; throwing Norman and Gael alike off their land, and their peasants with them. They were replaced with fortified houses with new English landlords occupying them and loyal Protestant working people under their command. Whole towns were built along English lines and a typical example was Bandon in County Cork that carried a notice on the walls proclaiming:

'Jew, Turk or atheist May enter here, but not a papist'

A reply soon appeared stating that:

'Whoever wrote this wrote it well For the same is written in the gates of Hell'

From the 17th century onwards, the Plantation was particularly prevalent in the eight counties of the north of Ireland, traditionally known as Ulster, but resistance here by the indigenous Irish was proving troublesome. The English



decided upon a policy of continuing and extending the Plantation and completely replacing the native population. Settlers from the lowlands of Scotland were brought into Ulster in huge numbers. In 1607, unable to fight the English off but unwilling to submit, some ninety or more of the leading nobles of Ulster left Ireland for the continent. This event—the Flight of the Earls—has become a part of the myth building process of Irish history.

After the Flight of the Earls, the way was open for large-scale confiscation and redistribution of property. The land was divided into two-thousand acre plots and rented to new settlers who were obliged to subdivide and rent out again to Protestant tenants. These people were by tradition arable farmers rather than pastoral ones, and they brought their own strong traditions and lifestyle. A number of Catholics remained in the area because not enough Protestants could be found and they remained for the most part labourers, without land and alienated from their neighbours.

Outside of Northern Ireland, the brutal process of British cultural imperialism is closely associated with Oliver

Cromwell's brief reign. Terrible retribution fell upon the entire populations of Drogheda and Wexford and those events too have entered the folk memory of Ireland in a way that earlier savageries carried out during Elizabeth's reign did not. Cromwell's changes left the peasantry in their place but altered the nature of the landed gentry completely from largely Catholic to wholly Protestant. By 1660, Catholics could only own land west of the River Shannon, in Connaught and County Clare. Between Connaught and Ulster, the new landlords were devout Protestants, many of whom had fought for Cromwell in his subjugation of the country.

The Battle of the Boyne

After Cromwell, the monarchy was restored in England and dispossessed Catholics viewed with hope the accession of the Catholic James I to the throne in 1685. But English Protestants grew gradually more and more wary of his religious inclinations and the implications for the ruling aristocracy in England. William of Orange, married to James' protestant daughter, was invited to take over the crown. James fled first to France and then to Ireland where he set up a parliament in exile. It reversed the land settlements of Cromwell giving back all land confiscated from Catholics. It also declared that the property of anyone supporting William was confiscated.

For a brief spell, Ireland became a theatre of war played out between the rival powers of Europe. Due to a series of political alliances, James had the support of France and the Irish, while William had the Holy Roman Empire and Spain, both Catholic states, as his allies. For the Irish, the battle was between the older inhabitants of the land and the new settlers and the two sides were evenly balanced.

Visit any Protestant town in the North around 12 July and the major battles will be laid out before you in colourful street murals and embroidered banners. First was the siege of Derry in 1690, when the city was saved from the Catholics by the foresight of some apprentice boys who ran to shut the gates just in time. In the same year, the two kings met in battle at the Boyne river where 36,000 Williamite

troops faced an opposition of 25,000 men across the river. It was a hard fought battle lasting many hours and led to James' retreat in flight with his army relatively unharmed but a victory for the Williamites of great psychological and strategic importance.

All of Ireland as far south as Dublin fell to the Williamite army while James fell back south of the Shannon. Limerick became the scene for another fierce confrontation which has also entered the Irish psyche. When the Treaty of Limerick was signed in 1691, it gave Irish soldiers the freedom to leave for France and 14,000 men—christened the Wild Geese—left forever. The defenders of Limerick were guaranteed their property and the right to continue their professions but the terms of the treaty were systematically reneged on. Within a short time, the Catholic share of the land of Ireland was reduced to about one seventh of the total.

The Penal Laws

After the departure of the Wild Geese, the Irish Parliament became entirely Protestant and all Catholics were forced to pay a tithe to the Church of Ireland while Irish trade was heavily restricted. A Catch 22 situation had arisen. The rulers of Ireland were a largely imported minority dependant on England for their continued domination of Ireland. They had to do what England said even if it meant that their own livelihoods were damaged. Unlike the Anglo-Normans, these new Planters had no common ground with the native Irish and it was in their interests to maintain the system of apartheid. This system now began to be enforced in a series of laws which came to be known as the Penal Laws. They were justified by the very real threat of returning Irish Catholic mercenaries then fighting in Europe, and the news of persecution of Huguenots and other Protestant groups in other parts of Europe.

In effect, the Penal Laws were only enforced in areas where it was felt necessary to keep Catholics out of the ruling hierarchy. All professions had to take an oath of loyalty to the Protestant religion, as did commissioned officers and Members of Parliament. The other area where Catholics could

OVERVIEW OF LAND AND HISTORY 21



The Goddess of Justice stands at the gates to Dublin Castle, unblindfolded, with her back to the citizens of the city she should have served. When rainfall made her scales of justice askew, the sight was seen as a fitting symbol for England's years of rule in Ireland.

gain power was in the ownership of land and so laws were passed prohibiting Catholics from buying land or taking long leases. Many big landowners and professionals like lawyers, for whom class privilege and property rights were always more important than religion, converted to Protestantism. Gradually the number of Catholics owning land fell until by 1778, only 5 per cent of land was Catholic owned.

It is debatable whether the very real economic supremacy enjoyed by Protestants, while undoubtedly detrimental to Catholic men of property, made the life of Irish peasants much poorer or deprived than it would have been under Catholic landlords. But the 'mythologising' and at times masochistic gloss that is given to Irish history has encouraged a simplistic picture to be drawn of the poor Catholic peasant downtrodden by the nasty Protestants.

A good example is that while Catholic priests were technically outlawed under the Penal Laws, the priesthood was, nevertheless, generally tolerated and ignored except

Nonetheless, around Ireland today can be seen signs pointing to mass-rocks where dedicated men of the cloth were supposed to have conducted masses in secret, oblivious to their personal safety. It is more likely that these mass-rocks simply served rural communities that did not have the benefit of a church building.

in times of national security. Most large towns and all the cities had Catholic chapels, small primitive structures but nonetheless there for all to see. It remained in the interests of the Protestant minority to keep the peasants as Catholics, otherwise what ground could

they have for keeping them in a state of poverty? Indeed, nonconformist Protestant groups got no kinder treatment from the established Protestant ruling classes than did the Catholics. It was less a question of religious belief and more an economic and class issue.

The Penal Laws were repealed in 1778 and 1782 and Catholics became landowners on a quite considerable scale. When a movement did emerge at the end of the 18th century calling for Irish rights, it was led by a Protestant

Agitation and Rebellion

Wolfe Tone was a Protestant who helped found the United Irishmen, a movement calling for a reformed Irish Parliament that would campaign for an end to the trade restrictions and unite all Irish people of both religions. He sought help from revolutionary France, then at war with England, and a French fleet carrying 14,000 men set out for Ireland but was scattered by bad weather and failed to make a landing. In 1798, open rebellion broke out around Dublin, Wexford and Waterford in the south and Antrim and Down in the north. The rebels were defeated within four months, Wolf Tone was arrested and later committed suicide.

The rebellion was followed by the 1801 Act of Union, which abolished the Irish Parliament and made Ireland a part of Britain. Constitutionally, matters remained like this until 1921 but the intervening years were packed with tales of rebellion, heroic leaders and tragic martyrs—the very stuff of Irish legend and song that forms an integral part of contemporary Irish culture. A look at one of the heroes,

Daniel O'Connell, shows how nationalist hero-worship can so easily simplify complex historical events.

The Great Liberator?

Catholics could own land and they could vote but were barred from sitting as Members of Parliament in Westminster. It was Daniel O'Connell's achievement to successfully spearhead a national campaign for the abolition of this restriction in 1829. He did not, as is commonly supposed, win the right of Catholics to vote and when he went on to campaign for the repeal of the Act of Union—not national independence but the restoration of an Irish Parliament—he took pains to express loyalty to the British Crown. What was being sought was an Irish Parliament that would govern affairs as part of Britain.

By the 1840s, O'Connell was leading a mass movement in support of repeal of the Act of Union, holding 'monster meetings' throughout Ireland where hundreds of thousands of people turned out to hear him speak. Finally the English government banned one of the meetings, due to be held at Clontarf, and O'Connell called off the meeting. The momentum had been lost and before nationalism found a new voice, the tragedy of the Famine was inflicted on Ireland.

O'Connell failed in his attempt. What he did do was enter that specially Irish realm of mythical heroism where all weaknesses are forgiven and blemishes disappear. While he did undeniably help create a national consciousness, he was not prepared to confront British power and when it came to the crunch, he knuckled under and went quietly home to Kerry where he had extensive property. His unwillingness to

square up to British power led to a split within the movement and another group emerged, willing to contemplate violence against the English.

After Irish independence, the main thoroughfare of Dublin, called Sackville Street at the time, was renamed O'Connell Street.

The Famine

In the 1845 census, Ireland's population stood at 8.5 million. In 1851, three years after the Famine, it was 6.5 million. A



million people had died of hunger or associated diseases such as dysentery, typhus and cholera and another million had left for America in the coffin ships, so called because around one-fifth of their passengers died during their journey to the United States. While the Famine was a natural disaster like an earthquake or tidal wave, it is glaringly obvious that the disaster was made worse by English policy in Ireland.

Population had been increasing during the 18th and 19th centuries as the peasant farmers turned more and more to growing wheat as a cash crop to pay the rent and depending almost wholly for food on the potato, a vegetable which will not store well. England had maintained trade barriers preventing the Irish economy developing and forcing the increasing population to depend on farming for an income. When the potato crop failed in 1845, it spelt disaster.

While the peasants starved to death, there were excellent harvests of other crops like wheat but these were strictly for export. Some landlords tried their best for their tenants but the attitudes of many resulted in tenant evictions, putting responsibility for them on the workhouses. Even the efforts to help made the situation worse. Poor relief was given in return for work and all over Ireland

today, 'Famine roads' can be seen—roads built for no other reason than to provide work for starving men whose pay was unable to provide them with enough calories for the next day's work. The soup given out in soup kitchens bloated stomachs but provided little sustenance to the growing number of starving people. The crowded conditions in the workhouses led to epidemics which were responsible for even more deaths.

The consequences of the Famine were enormous. Until 1847, the typical economic unit was about 2 hectares (5 acres) or less of land supporting one large family. After the evictions, the typical farm was up to 12 hectares (30 acres). Emigration became the norm and there was enormous resentment against England for the way it had handled the disaster and even greater hostility between tenant and landlord.

Folk memory of those days is still strong in Ireland. On the positive side, the Irish give generously to Third

World famine appeals, perhaps as a result of the empathy they feel, but there is still a lingering sense of resentment against the English and the descendants of the landed gentry. The Irish who made a new life in the United States carried with them their bitterness and established a tradition of

The nationalist John Mitchell (1815–75) lived through the famine and recorded the event in his Jail Journal; '... families, when all was eaten and no hope left, took their last look at the sun, built up their cottage doors, that none might see them die nor heartheir groans, and were found weeks afterwards, skeletons on their own hearth.'

financing independence struggles in 'the old country.'

Home Rule

The years after the Famine were spent for the most part just surviving but as conditions improved, tenant farmers began a drive to get security of tenure, fair rents and the right to sell the tenancy. The Land League was founded by Michael Davitt and others. At the same time a nationalist movement was burgeoning but it wasn't until the two movements combined under the leadership of Charles Stewart Parnell and Michael Davitt that real changes were forced out of the British government.

The struggle between the landlords and tenants grew increasingly violent and it was during these years that the term 'boycott' entered the language. Captain Boycott was a land agent in County Mayo whose neighbours refused to harvest the crops of the farms whose tenants he had evicted. Such a policy of ostracism had been urged by the Land League and it proved an effective weapon.

Parnell, Davitt and other leaders spent much time in prison and the Land League was run by women, led by Parnell's sister. Eventually, by a series of acts of parliament, tenants were given the right to buy their farms with state aid. These were hard-won gains but the British were again using the divide and rule technique by giving one element of the opposition what it wanted while denying the long-term desire for independence. Gladstone, leader of the Liberal Party at Westminster, had meanwhile begun to support the cause of Irish Home Rule. Ireland would still be part of the British Empire but with its own parliament. Gladstone's efforts to implement this plan split the Liberal Party in England and he subsequently lost power. In addition, the scandal of Parnell's affair with a married woman lost him the support of the church and further divided the Home Rule movement.

The Celtic Twilight

As the movement lost momentum in the 1870s, it was replaced in the last twenty years of the 19th century by the Gaelic Revival, a somewhat dilettante movement which was largely Protestant and literary at first but met its political counterpart in the Gaelic League, founded in 1893. Gaelic sports were encouraged and in some cases invented, the language was taught in evening classes and Gaelic dress revived.

Nationalism is often accompanied by a narrow-minded mentality and the patriotic propaganda of the Celtic Twilight, as it became known, was deservedly mocked by writers like James Joyce—who rechristened it the 'Cultic Twalette'—and Flann O'Brien. Viewed more sympathetically, the Irish were fighting the cultural imperialism of the British who portrayed them in their cartoons as ignorant

apes. The Irish were determined to create their own images of themselves and to this period belongs the beginning of the process of 'mythologising' the past and fusing history with legend.

The Gaelic Revival's program of cultural reawakening took on political overtones. It became the beginning of a claim for complete independence in a country that no one had really regarded as a separate culture from Britain for years. The argument went that where there was a separate culture and language then, by rights, a separate nation should exist. Political groups allied themselves with the aims and aspirations of the Gaelic Revival and a new and far stronger nationalist movement developed to challenge their non-Celtic rulers.

In the early years of the 20th century, the Gaelic League flourished and linked many politically active groups. Also the Industrial Revolution had finally arrived in Ireland and a new underfed, poorly housed working class had emerged in the slums of Dublin. Karl Marx considered Dublin to be one of the places most likely to spark off world revolution. New heroes emerged as women like Constance Markeivicz and trade unionists and socialists like Jim Larkin and James Connolly found common cause with mystical nationalists like Patrick Pearse

A great lockout strike in the capital in 1913 further united and galvanised the disparate groups who were now forming into citizens' armies and training in the streets of Dublin. Things were different now from what they had ever been. This wasn't a disparate group of men with their own limited and selfish ends but rather a politically idealistic movement which cut across class, religion and gender. What it lacked in numerical support, it made up for in republican rhetoric and commitment.

The Easter Rising

The Easter Rising of 1916 continues to fill an ambiguous role in the Irish consciousness, although it was a serious attempt to militarily destroy British power. About 1,600 members of the two citizens' militias operating in Ireland

turned out in Dublin and the General Post Office—until then a building without any symbolic status—was occupied as the headquarters of the rebels. The rising failed, as many of its perpetrators knew it would, but out of their failure they hoped a new breed of Celtic warriors would emerge.

The initial response by Dubliners was disconcerting. The rebels were ignored and later derided and pelted with fruit when led away as prisoners, although there was some support in working-class areas as well as another kind of community support in the form of looting by dispossessed Dubliners taking advantage of the chaos. However, the savage way in which the leaders of the rebellion were treated, fifteen of whom were executed, including James Connolly who was wounded in the ankle and, unable to stand, faced the firing squad tied to a chair, swung public opinion all over the world behind the Irish cause. This in turn created a focus for the Irish themselves and by its end, many more people considered Irish independence a possibility, although few thought that it could be achieved by constitutional means. In the 1918 elections that marked the end of the First World War, the Irish nationalist party, Sinn Féin, gained the vast bulk of the Irish seats and formed its own Irish Parliament, the Dáil Eireann in Dublin. There was to be no more truck with the Westminster Parliament and the old constitutionalists who had campaigned on behalf of Irish nationalism were relegated to the dustbin of history.

To talk of Irish history as a myth-building process is not to derogate events or to deny their existence. The men and women who fought in the 1916 uprising were asserting Ireland's claim to be independent and the idea that Ireland only meant 26 counties and excluded most of Ulster would have struck them as ludicrous. When Irish independence was conceded in 1921, minus six counties in the north,

It is interesting that the statue in the General Post office in Dublin which commemorates the Rising depicts not Connolly or Pearse, or any of the other martyrs, but Cu Chullain the mythical Irish hero. the aspirations of Easter 1916 remained unfulfilled. To this day, they are still unfulfilled and this is what accounts for the continuing fascination with events in Dublin in 1916, which, at the time, were

largely met with indifference by the majority of Dubliners. The young man who in October 1993 was blown to pieces as he carried a bomb into a fish and chip shop in the Shankill Road in Belfast, taking innocent men women It is often possible to discern a deep unease in Irish citizens of the Republic about the question of the North and the source of this unease lies, to a large extent, in their repression of the unfinished business begun by the heroes of 1916.

and children with him, had a picture of the 1916 Rising on the wall over his bed.

Any seismologist mapping the psychological fault lines of modern Ireland has good reason to draw attention to Easter 1916. Yeats, writing very soon after the event, captured the moment in his poetry but could hardly guess how it would still disturb the national consciousness nearly a century later. While the Rising prepared the way for the independence struggle that would see Ireland emerge as a separate nation, it also asserted a claim that the IRA and Sinn Féin continue to struggle for—a united and independent Ireland of 32 counties. Contemporary Irish leaders want to be seen as worthy representatives of their country but they have no wish to continue the struggle that the rebels of 1916 died for.

The Anglo-Irish War

The violent struggle for independence lasted from 1919 to 1921 and was characterised by guerilla warfare on the part of the insurrectionists and consequent reprisals and executions by the British troops. The worst atrocities were committed by ex-soldiers who were enrolled as special constables and named the 'Black and Tans' due to the colour of their uniform. Their excesses ranged from beatings and murders to the ransacking of whole towns and the burning of Cork City in December 1920. The military leader of the rebels was Michael Collins, who was very successful in organising the 'elimination' of suspected spies and secret policemen.

The British government had to choose between imposing martial law on the whole country, with all the consequent political and military implications, or striking a deal. The settlement of 1921 gave Ireland dominion status, not

independence by any means, but one which recognised Ireland's right to seek independence. Ulster, however was already being treated as a separate political unit, having been given Home Rule in 1920.

Civil War

Immediately following the withdrawal of the British, Ireland became embroiled in a civil war over the terms of the 1921 treaty. One party which came to be called Fianna Fail refused to accept the treaty unless Ireland became a full republic and not merely given dominion status within the British Empire. The other party, which came to be called Fianna Gael, was prepared to accept the treaty as a stepping stone to full independence.

The issue that caused the civil war was not Partition which had already taken place without the 26 counties' agreement. Both groups in the newly independent Ireland felt that Northern Ireland would seek reunification once it became obvious it could not survive without southern cooperation. The question of swearing or not swearing allegiance to the Queen was the matter that divided the Republicans and drove them to slaughter each other with even more ferocity than that previously directed at the British.

The Irish Parliament, the Dáil, ratified the treaty but it was another two years of bloody fighting which divided small villages and even families before Ireland was able to get on with the business of building a nation. The divisions of those years have left a legacy, particularly in country areas, that is only now beginning to wither away.

After losing the war, the Anti-Treaty Party under Eamon De Valera finally entered the Dáil despite having to swear an allegiance to the British Crown (De Valera said he kept his hands hovered above the bible and didn't actually touch it) and became the largest opposition party. By 1932 this party, Fianna Fail, was in power with De Valera as prime minister or *Taioseach*. He remained in power for 16 years and oversaw the creation of the present Irish state. The oath of allegiance was the first thing to go and was rapidly followed by a vicious trade war as Ireland refused to make payments on loans

from the British, enabling Irish farmers to buy their land off their landlords—Britain retaliated by imposing import taxes and so on and so on.

The economic war lasted six years, during which time De Valera formulated a vision of modern Ireland, a vision very much of his own perception. What is most important about these years is that the Irish had a blank slate and could create the type of state they wanted. Many of the men and women who had fought and given their lives for this moment had been socialists and feminists and people who wanted equality for all. What emerged was a lot less than that. Over the following decades, large numbers of Protestants left Ireland. Women largely left the workplace and the political arena, censorship of literature became rife, education languished, and emigration became the norm—a terrible beauty was indeed born.

A Brief History

It is true that Irish history can become a little confusing. You may wonder why, for example, did William, a Protestant, receive the support of the Catholic states rather than James, a Catholic, during the Battle of the Boyne. Or why has it been so difficult for the Irish to unite as a nation, even when they have had a common cause and a strong leader. History often raises more questions than it answers and in a country like Ireland, which tends to merge history with mythology, this is certainly the case.

To go into the political alliances that were at play behind the scenes of the Battle of the Boyne or to try and analyse the psychology of Irish history is perhaps more than is required of anyone wishing to settle in Ireland. Historical events do, however, form a point of reference for a lot of what happens and is discussed in Ireland. The following brief history should help you to arrange Irish history more neatly in your own mind.

12,000–10,000 BC Land bridges probably existed between

Ireland and Europe.

8000 BC People first settled in Ireland.

4000 BC The first farmers.

2500 вс	Bronze Age.
300 вс	The first Iron Age people—the Celts—settled in Ireland.
AD 200	Ireland divided into five provinces and ruled by a hundred or more Gaelic chieftains who were constantly at war with one another for land and power.
AD 300-500	Advent of Christianity.
AD 700-800	Europe in Dark Ages. Ireland at this time was a centre of culture and learning.
AD 800	Viking invasions and settlements.
AD 1014	Gaelic forces, led by Brian Boru
	fought off Viking invasion force at Clontarf.
AD 1169	Anglo-Normans, encouraged by Henry
	II of England, invaded in search of land
	and power.
12th-16th century	Anglo-Normans became assimilated,
	created walled cities and ntermarried.
1532	Henry VIII broke away from Rome
	and used the opportunity to destroy
	Irish monasteries and seized
	their wealth.
1541	Puppet Irish parliament declared Henry king of Ireland.
17th century	Various rebellions led to the Plantation,
	in which Protestant settlers loyal to
	the English crown were brought in to
	Ireland and given land. Gaelic lords
	were thrown off the land, particularly
	in Ulster.
1650s	Further attempts to drive out the English
	were met with massacres by the forces
	of Oliver Cromwell, the 'Protector' of England.
1685	James II, a Catholic, ascended the British
	throne. Talk of rebellion and restoration of Catholic lands.

1689–1690	William of Orange (Protestant and declared King of Britain) fought it out in Ireland with James II, now deposed king of England. James lost, Treaty of Limerick put an end for a long time to talk of Irish independence.
1690-1715	The Penal Laws.
18th century	Catholics held less than 15 per cent of the land in Ireland. A new independence movement, led by Wolfe Tone, a protestant, sought the help of the French but was defeated in 1796.
1801	Act of Union linked Ireland and Britain even more strongly. A Catholic landowners emancipation movement began, led by Daniel O'Connell.
1845-1849	The Famine.
1880s	The Land League began to demand reduced rents and better tenure for Catholic farmers.
1879-1882	The Land War.
1892	Gladstone re-elected prime minister in England. Ulster Unionists, now an organised and coherent group, prepared to fight to stay in the Union. Home Rule Bill thrown out by House of Lords.
1912	Home Rule for Ireland bill passed. Suspended by the outbreak of war in 1914 before it could be implemented.
1916	The Easter Rising
1918	Republican parliamentarians elected to the British Parliament but they refused to go, forming instead the Irish Parliament and declaring Irish Independence.
1919–1921	Anglo Irish War. Ireland divided into six northern counties and twenty six southern counties.
1921	Irish Civil War.

sectarian but relatively peaceful state. 1968 Civil rights protests began. 1972 Bloody Sunday. Fourteen Catholic civilians were killed by the British army. 1970–1993 IRA campaigns of terror aimed at the British army and mainland civilian targets. Various attempts at power sharing failed. Genuine improvements made in the housing and job prospects of Catholics. 1993 Gerry Adams and John Hume met to agree on a blueprint for a ceasefire.
Bloody Sunday. Fourteen Catholic civilians were killed by the British army. 1970–1993 IRA campaigns of terror aimed at the British army and mainland civilian targets. Various attempts at power sharing failed. Genuine improvements made in the housing and job prospects of Catholics. 1993 Gerry Adams and John Hume met to
were killed by the British army. 1970–1993 IRA campaigns of terror aimed at the British army and mainland civilian targets. Various attempts at power sharing failed. Genuine improvements made in the housing and job prospects of Catholics. 1993 Gerry Adams and John Hume met to
British army and mainland civilian targets. Various attempts at power sharing failed. Genuine improvements made in the housing and job prospects of Catholics. Gerry Adams and John Hume met to
Various attempts at power sharing failed. Genuine improvements made in the housing and job prospects of Catholics. Gerry Adams and John Hume met to
Genuine improvements made in the housing and job prospects of Catholics. Gerry Adams and John Hume met to
housing and job prospects of Catholics. 1993 Gerry Adams and John Hume met to
1993 Gerry Adams and John Hume met to
agree on a blueprint for a ceasefire.
1994-1995 The IRA declared a ceasefire in
1994, followed shortly by similar
declarations from protestant paramilitary
organisations. In 1995, Gerry Adams
met and held talks with President
Clinton in the United States.
1996 The Conservative party, holding
onto power at Westminster with the
support of Unionist MPs, scuppered the
movement towards peace by demanding
the IRA surrender its weapons prior to
talks. The IRA responded by devastating
Canary Wharf in east London with a
bomb that causes £ 85 million worth
of damage.
1997 The Conservatives were defeated in
a British general election. The Labour
party formed a new government and
announced their desire to resume
meaningful talks. Shortly after, a new
IRA ceasefire was declared.
1998 Peace talks took place involving the
British and Irish governments and
representatives of Sinn Féin and the
main loyalties parties. A power-sharing
agreement was signed on Good Friday,
10 April, and in the following month,

	large majorities in both the Republic
	and Northern Ireland endorsed the deal
	in referendums.
1999	Sinn Fein, the SDLP and the unionist
	parties agreed to a schedule for forming
	a devolved parliament.
2000	The new Northern Ireland Assembly
	continued to govern as talks
	continued over decommissioning and
	demilitarisation of south Armagh. The
	dissident Real IRA remained committed
	to violence.
2005	The IRA declares that its war is over
	and orders all its members to put their
	weapons beyond use.

THE POLITICS OF THE NORTH

PARAS THIRTEEN BOGSIDE NIL

—Derry graffiti after Bloody Sunday 1972, when 13 people died, having been fired on by the British Paratroop regiment

The Government of Ireland Act of 1920 created the political unit of Northern Ireland out of those counties where a majority of Protestant voters could be counted on for their loyalty to Britain. The Orange Order, named after William of Orange who had defeated James I in 1690 at the Battle of the Boyne, was pledged to defend the rights of the Protestants. The Act created a Northern Ireland Parliament, called Stormont, able to pass its own laws, subject to the laws of Britain, and gave the six counties representation at Westminster.

The Protestant power brokers had every intention of keeping this parliament Protestant, despite the fact that the Catholic third of the population found themselves with a nationality that they didn't want. The passing of the Act was followed almost immediately by terrible sectarian violence in which whole families were killed because of their religion and

reprisal followed reprisal. Catholic riots in the predominantly Catholic city of Derry were met by machine gun fire into the Catholic Bogside estate.

Soon after, the government set up the 'B Special' police force aimed largely at quelling nationalist agitation. The Specials were a part time volunteer force made up entirely of Protestant men who were allowed to keep their weapons at home and were called out to deal with the increasing violence being caused by the IRA along the border with the Republic.

The Great Depression

While the rest of the world enjoyed the Roaring Twenties, Ulster experienced the beginnings of the decline of its linen industry. In the late 1920s, unemployment stood at 19 per cent and those who were long-term unemployed lost their rights to any state help and had to turn to the 19th century Poor Laws to keep from starving. The Wall Street Crash precipitated huge decreases in the volume of trade all over Europe, and Northern Ireland with its small range of luxury export items was one of the hardest hit. For about 78,000 unemployed people and their families, starvation began to seem a possibility.

In the early 1930s, there were riots in Belfast in which religion was not an issue. Among the near starving working classes, sectarianism was the least of their problems and Catholic and Protestant stood side by side demanding food. Catholic crowds stormed police riot vans in rescue attempts on their Protestant fellow demonstrators. When the police opened fire in the Catholic Falls Road, Protestants from the Shankill Road went to their support. The riots claimed several lives, united the working population in a way that nothing has since and forced the administrators of the Poor Law to extend relief to the hungry.

But the Depression continued and by 1938, almost 30 per cent of the workforce was out of work and this in a time when women did not qualify as unemployed. Rickets became observable in the urban poor, maternal mortality rose by one fifth and Belfast had the highest perinatal mortality rate in the British Isles, higher even than

Dublin. Over half of all deaths in people under 15 were caused by infectious diseases like pneumonia, whooping cough, measles and tuberculosis. In Britain the comparable rate was about 25 per cent.

The 1937 constitution in the Republic, by laying claim to sovereignty of the North and declaring the special position of the Catholic Church within the government of the state, ensured that relations between Catholics and Protestants did not improve. The constitution was ratified by a marginal majority and gave Protestant leaders the justification that they needed for their own sectarian state. Northern Catholics felt abandoned by the creation of a southern state which effectively made sure there would never be any reconciliation between them.

World War II

Worse was to come. The Second World War hit what remaining shipbuilding yards Belfast still had and night after night, the homes of those barely fit to survive in normal conditions were bombed by German planes. The Republic remained neutral during the war and enemy planes were able to use the lights of Dublin to help pinpoint Belfast. As recently as 1993, the Protestant leader Ian Paisley used this as a reason for not entering into negotiations with the government of the south who, he said, could not be trusted. In 1940, the British began to consider bargaining unification in return for the use of Irish ports and entry into the war on the part of Eire, as the Republic was then called. De Valera refused and his later ill-judged condolences with the German people at Hitler's death only served to widen the gap between the Catholic people of the North, many of whom had lost homes and relatives in German air raids, and the Republic.

The North had provided a vital strategic base for the Allies

and in the post-war economic boom, it had been promised all the benefits of the new welfare state. By 1948, an agreement was signed which gave the North equality with Britain as with

De Valera, the creator of the 1937 constitution, himself admitted in 1938 that unification would be most unwelcome since absorbing the huge numbers of unemployed into the fragile southern economy would probably destroy it.

regards to pensions, unemployment pay, family allowances, free health care and sickness benefits. Overnight, this made an enormous improvement in the lives of the working classes of the North and set an even larger wedge between the Catholics of the North and the Republic. Unification at this stage would render everyone in the North far worse off.

One effect of the new socialist changes taking place in Britain further divided the people of Northern Ireland. By extending the British provision of free state education to Northern Ireland, the government unwittingly created a sectarian education system in the North. The 1944 Education Act provided for religious education in the schools but the Catholic Church in the North saw that provision as being for the Protestant religion, undermining their power to educate Catholic children. Consequent wrangling led to delays in implementing any reform at all and made sure that Catholic and Protestant children never came into contact throughout their education, nowadays lasting well into their late teens.

Post-war Reconstruction

The two issues directly responsible for the 'Troubles' (a commonly used euphemism for the political violence in the North) were housing and employment and came as a side effect of the reforms taking place in Britain in those early post-war years. During the war, the Luftwaffe did terrible damage to Belfast and Derry and, as in parts of Britain, vast tracts of substandard housing were destroyed or left uninhabitable.

Rebuilding was slow and allocation of houses was sectarian and discriminatory. For example, in 1967 in Dungannon, a

In the 1990s, I talked to Catholic boys in Cookstown, a small town in County Armagh, who had no contact at all with their Protestant peers and knew of only one Catholic child who attended a state school because his parents wanted him to get the benefit of the superior educational resources.

town equally divided between Catholics and Protestants, 34 Catholic families had been given new council houses as opposed to 264 Protestant families. Similarly in many different areas of employment in the same town in that year, Catholics were far less likely to find work than

Protestants. A survey of employment in similar jobs taken in 1993 revealed a similar preponderance of Protestants. Local electoral boundaries were jury-rigged so that Protestants dominated local councils where housing and public employment were determined. Only ratepayers could vote in local elections, so by denying Catholics housing they could be prevented from voting for their own representatives.

In Derry, two-thirds of the population were Catholic yet the local council was still dominated by Protestants. In local government jobs, Catholics were equally represented as a whole but closer inspection showed that the majority were employed at the lower levels. By the late 1960s, there were numerous organisations becoming increasingly strident in their support of democracy and equal rights for the people of Northern Ireland.

The Troubles

In light of the grave and openly admitted discrimination against Catholics which characterised the post-war years, the fact that it took twenty years to come to breaking point is the only surprising feature of the events of the late 1960s. The civil rights movement was gaining a voice first as a peaceful pressure group and in a short while, as more and more young people became involved, as active demonstrators. The IRA at this time had little support, was poorly organised and had very few weapons. A civil rights march in Derry in 1968 was broken up by the Royal Ulster Constabulary (RUC), a completely Protestant police force, and in 1969, a march was organised from Derry to Belfast. The police offered it little protection as it passed through strongly Protestant areas and many people were injured.

More marches and demonstrations followed with the police becoming openly involved in the violence against the demonstrators. Finally, in 1969, the Labour Government sent in British soldiers to establish some sort of order. These men were at first welcomed by the Catholic inhabitants of Derry and Belfast who were nightly suffering burnt-out homes and other attacks. This brief affair was quickly over as the

Catholics began to see their estates full of soldiers who were soon identified with the oppressive sectarian government of the North.

Gradually the IRA became the only force willing and able to protect Catholic people in their homes. From stone throwing at the British, many of whom had little or no understanding of the issues involved, children graduated to the art of the petrol bomb. Soldiers, thinking they were on a peacekeeping mission, saw their comrades killed and took sides themselves. In 1972, 14 people died in Derry after the British army opened fire on a peaceful demonstration—a day which is now etched in the memories of the Irish people as 'Bloody Sunday.'

In 1993, something was happening for a while, with an increase in violence accompanied by the revelation that secret communication had been going on between the British government and the IRA. Christmas 1993 saw the Downing Street Declaration, a joint statement by Dublin and London, that challenged the IRA to renounce violence in return for a political voice in a new forum designed to accommodate the different interests in the province. The Declaration, however, only envisaged a united Ireland if and when the Protestants agreed to change their nationality.

On 13 October 1994, the Combined Loyalist Military Command declared a ceasefire, following a similar declaration by the IRA the preceding August. Intransigence by the Conservative government in London precipitated an IRA end to the ceasefire in 1996 but, following a new Labour government in May 1997, the ceasefire was renewed the same year. This led to historic all party talks in Belfast, London and Dublin in 1998, culminating in the momentous Good Friday settlement. The final talks session lasted some 36 hours without a break and Gerry Adams was able to joke, "Sinn Féin has one advantage over other parties—we've brought a camp bed. We don't share it, of course." The speechmaker for the US president expressed the mood in more flowery language when Clinton declared that "after a 30-year winter of sectarian violence, Northern Ireland has the



promise of a springtime of peace." There were still unresolved problems, including the decommissioning of weapons held by the IRA and the triumphalist Protestant marches through Catholic neighbourhoods, but these were finally ironed out in further lengthy talks in 1999, and there is general agreement that the prospects for peace in Northern Ireland are now firmly secured.

Who's Who in the North?

While the above account offers a background to the problem of the North, it does not enlighten the reader about the various groups and individuals that dominate most discussions of the subject. Making sense of these groupings and individuals is a major difficulty for anyone trying to unravel the complexities and the following breakdown will be helpful.

■ The Irish Republican Army (IRA)

The IRA has had mixed fortunes since its creation in 1919. It became a powerful force in the late 1960s when it proved to be the only effective protection for many Catholic families during the Troubles. The IRA split in 1969 over its long-term objectives. The Official IRA chose to relinquish the armed struggle and take up constitutional politics and has been inactive since 1972.

Provisional IRA (now just the IRA)

Defines itself in military terms; as an army engaged in a war against the British military occupation of a part of Ireland. At the time of writing, they have declared that the war is over and it would take a complete breakdown of the existing peace agreement in order for them to resume hostilities. In 2004, the delicate negotiations of the peace process which had almost brought power sharing to the province collapsed under the DUP demand that IRA weapons be destroyed on camera. Since that time, allegations that the IRA was involved in a massive bank robbery in Belfast, that they have joined forces with mainland organised criminals in robberies, smuggling, money laundering and more as well as the acknowledged involvement of members of the IRA in a murder has brought the entire peace process and Sinn Féin's part in

it to a standstill. It may well have been the catalyst for the momentous declaration by the IRA in August 2005 that its war was over.

■ The Real IRA

A hard-line, dissident IRA group that emerged after the Good Friday Agreement. It remains committed to a programme of violence in pursuance of a united Ireland. Its worst atrocity to date was the bombing of the city centre of Omagh in 1998, killing 28 people. Small in number, it remains a threat in both Ireland and Britain

• Sinn Féin (Gaelic for 'Ourselves Alone')

The political wing of the IRA and subscribes to a socialist, republican programme of political and social reform. The party has a growing credibility in the south and considerable popular support in the North. Sinn Féin was founded in 1900 in support of Irish independence. It split after the treaty of 1921 which created a divided Ireland and from it, in the south, the two modern constitutional parties emerged. In the 2000s, Sinn Féin is the second largest party in Northern Ireland after the DUP. In the Republic and in Britain, Sinn Féin has been demonised by the media and politicians and the leader of the party, Gerry Adams, has often been presented as merely the political face of Irish terrorism. In reality, Sinn Féin has a coherent political and social programme that rejects sectarianism. The party believes in a united Ireland brought about by constitutional means but maintains its links with the IRA as long as that organ continues to exist. The 2004 bank robbery, as yet unproven to have been carried out by the IRA, and the murder of McCartney have done perhaps irreparable damage to Sinn Féin's standing in world politics and in the US in particular.

■ The Ulster Defence Association (UDA)

A Protestant paramilitary group set up in 1971 during the early years of the Troubles. Despite its ideological appeal to working class Protestants, it has been revealed at times as little more than a cover for extortion gangs. During the 1980s, it was involved in many internecine wrangles

and leading members were assassinated from within its own ranks. It is starkly sectarian in nature and made a point of murdering Catholics simply because they were not Protestant.

■ The Ulster Volunteer Force (UVF)

Formed in 1966 and openly claimed any Catholic as a legitimate target. It has gone beyond sectarianism, attracting psychopaths like the Shankill Butchers unit who during the mid-1970s committed more killings than any other mass murderers in British criminal history.

■ The Ulster Freedom Fighters (UFF)

Another Protestant paramilitary group closely linked with the UVF.

■ The Social Democratic and Labour Party (SDLP)

Formed in 1970 to represent middle class Catholic ideals and reject the use of violence for political ends. During the early years of the Troubles, the SDLP supported civil disobedience and rent strikes. The SDLP is now competing with Sinn Féin for the nationalist vote in Northern Ireland and has been overtaken by them.

■ The Ulster Unionist Party

Now the second largest unionist party in the North. The party, once the bastion of Protestant privilege and power, is now committed to power sharing with nationalists. The party, led by David Trimble, did most of the hard negotiations involved in the peace process and as a result have lost power and influence and have been outmanoeuvred by the DUP who now form the most popular unionist group in the North. In the 2005 elections, David Trimble lost his seat and the party is currently without representation in the British parliament.

The above groups are the main political and paramilitary groups in Northern Ireland and the following individuals are some of the more important faces behind the parties.

Gerry Adams

The president of Sinn Féin. He was a Member of Parliament for West Belfast at Westminster from 1983 to 1992 and

he regained the seat in the 1997 general election. In the 1992 general election, large numbers of Protestants in his constituency voted for the SDLP candidate in order to unseat Adams. He is a complex figure who cannot be reduced to the image of the terrorist so favoured by the British media. He has written an autobiography, a set of short stories based on his childhood and his book *The Politics of Irish Freedom* is a highly readable and coherent study of Northern Ireland.

Martin McGuinness

The vice-president of Sinn Féin, Member of Parliament for Mid-Ulster and for a time Minister for Education in the now defunct Northern Ireland assembly. Like other Sinn Féin MPs, he refuses to swear an oath of allegiance to the British Crown and is therefore not allowed to take up his seat at Westminster (even if he wanted to). A butcher before being drawn into the 'troubles', McGuinness is a highly articulate and respected representative of the republican voice in Northern Ireland.

David Trimble

Was the Chief Minister in the Northern Ireland Assembly, the leader of the Ulster Unionist Party and was the chief negotiator for the mainstream unionist voice at the 1998 and 1999 peace talks. He represents the business-oriented, middle-class Protestant voter who desires peace whilst making minimum concessions to the nationalists. His political position comes under pressure from extreme loyalists but the Protestant business class now know that the price of peace is some kind of accommodation with nationalists.

Peace in the North?

Following the historic peace settlement of Good Friday, 1998, a whole new political order in Northern Ireland came into being, bringing with it the promise of a lasting peace. The key features were:

Power Sharing

A Northern Assembly was created with 108 seats, elected by proportional representation, electing a 12-

strong executive committee of ministers. Unionists could not dominate the Assembly, as they did in the previous Stormont parliament until it was abolished in 1972. The Assembly had full legislative and executive authority. Ministerial posts were allocated in proportion to party strength.

A United Ireland?

For the foreseeable future not at all. Articles two and three of the Irish constitution, laying claim to the territory of Northern Ireland, have been amended to establish the principle of change only through consent. Given that the Protestant majority of the electorate would never agree to a united Ireland, this would seem to copperfasten the partition of Ireland. But each year, the Catholic minority grows as a proportion of the total population and the year might come when the Catholic vote, largely in favour of a united Ireland, might exceed the unionist one.

A Working Knowledge

The newcomer trying to understand and follow developments in Northern Ireland needs to recognise the various acronyms, individuals and issues mentioned above. It also helps to have a nodding acquaintance with the following terms.

■ The Good Friday Settlement was signed on 10 April 1998. The day after the agreement, *The Irish Times* cautiously claimed that in time, perhaps, Easter 1998 would resonate in the national memory alongside Easter 1916. The peace accord had its origins some five years earlier when Gerry Adams of Sinn Féin and John Hume of the SDLP first opened a dialogue on a possible escape from gun politics. The final years of Conservative rule in Britain (1979–1997) postponed meaningful talks between all the parties in the North because the Unionist vote at Westminster became crucial to the Conservatives' hold on power and in return, the Conservatives did everything possible to try and marginalise Sinn Féin. It took a new Labour government to accept the simple truth that Sinn Féin was essential to any lasting peace accord.

- The Royal Ulster Constabulary (RUC) was the largely Protestant police force of Northern Ireland and caused bitter resentment among Republican and Catholic communities for its partisan involvement in Northern Ireland. It was dissolved in 2003 and a new body, the Police Service of Northern Ireland, was established. It remains to be seen whether Republican groups will be able to come to terms with the new police service. As of 2005, many Catholic communities refuse to deal with the police in the North, which has made the 2004 bank robbery and the murder of McCartney even more complex issues than they need have been.
- The Special Powers Act of 1922 was passed as a temporary measure but was still in use during the Troubles. It allowed the government to 'take such steps and issue all such orders as may be necessary for preserving the peace and maintaining order,' in other words, the government could do whatever they wanted. In 1973, it was supplemented by the Northern Ireland Emergency Provisions Act which did away with jury trials for those accused of terrorism, changed the rules governing evidence and allowed lengthy detention without charge. In 1974, the Prevention of Terrorism Act added more powers, allowing for the exclusion of individuals from the British mainland and the arrest of suspected terrorists without a warrant. It also extended the length of time for which a suspected terrorist could be detained without charges to a total of seven days.
- Stormont is the name of the suburb of Belfast which holds the building where the Northern Ireland Assembly met and hopefully will do again.
- The Shankill Road is a street in the centre of Belfast running roughly east-west and set firmly within Protestant dominated housing estates. It has been the scene of countless riots and bomb attacks.
- The Falls Road is the Catholic equivalent of the Shankill Road. It runs north-east/south-west through the city and is surrounded by Catholic housing estates. It too has been



The gable end of a demolished house is all that remains of the area known as Free Derry, a no-go area for police and British troops during the early 1970s.

the scene of many of the headline hitting events of the last three decades.

■ Free Derry was an area of Derry City which, for a time during the 1970s, was a no-go area for police and the British army. The area has since been levelled and housing estates erected with wide roads and open spaces. The original gable end with the famous 'You Are Now Entering Free Derry' sign still stands. Nearby is the monument erected to the memory of those who died on Bloody Sunday.

THE CHURCH AND THE STATE

Closely and terribly linked with the issue of a united Ireland are the roles of the two major churches within the states that they dominate and particularly the role of the Catholic Church within the Republic of Ireland. Theobold Wolfe Tone, considered by many to be the father of Irish nationalism, declared that he wanted to unite 'Protestant, Catholic and dissenter in the common name of Irishmen.'

The 1922 Free State was a completely secular one, making no distinction between the religions of the island. The Irish



people had the opportunity at that time to put into play the progressive ideas of the suffragists, socialists and liberals who had helped to make independence possible. But within a few years, laws were being introduced which imposed one set of religious values on the whole population. By 1937, a constitution was in place, article 44 of which stated the special role of the Catholic Church within Irish society and law and which made some of the beliefs of its Protestant citizens, albeit a tiny minority, unconstitutional.

The 1937 constitution made divorce unconstitutional and banned the sale or import of contraceptives. All very well, you might say in a state that holds the Catholic faith

as its guiding light and 93 per cent of whose population is Catholic. But, what do these laws mean in relation to the further claim in the constitution that the republic had the right of

"We have just enough religion to make us hate, but not enough to make us love one another."

> —Jonathan Swift, Thoughts on Religion

government over the whole island when the majority of the six counties are Protestant? As W. B. Yeats pointed out in the 1923 Dáil debate over divorce, these laws virtually guaranteed that there could be no reconciliation between the North and the Republic.

The Power of the Church

Having established the Catholic state in 1937, assorted governments went on to further regulate the lives of their citizens in line with the Catholic faith, and by and large no-one objected, except a few Protestants who emigrated. But the most telling incident of all came in 1950, when a coalition government began to prepare legislation providing free health care for all women before, during, and after, childbirth and further free health care for all children. How could anyone, you might ask, possibly object to that? Well, the bishops did. Such provision, they said, would be an infringement of the civil rights of the family. The state, they said, could supplement the care of the family over its pregnant and nursing wives and its small children but it could not take complete charge.

In reality, the bishops saw that health care might become family planning care, with information about abortion or alternative views of chastity and marriage. In effect, it might interfere with the Catholic Church's influence over the family and its children's education. Government ministers backed down over the proposed scheme, the Minister for Health had to resign and alternative legislation was passed making care available through a means test to the poor only.

Effectively, elected representatives were accepting the veto of the church over the law, as if the bishops formed a third chamber of the Dáil with the power of ultimate veto. This event which marked an acceptance of the special place of the Catholic Church within Irish society and the laws governing divorce and abortion served only to widen the gap between the North and the Republic. This in turn gave the unionists ammunition in their claims to remain forever within the United Kingdom.

As the 1950s gave way to the 1960s, various groups were set up by more liberal minded governments whose aims were to look at the constitution in terms of the barriers it had set up against unification. They recommended divorce for Protestants, the removal of religious denominations from the constitution and removal of the claim of jurisdiction over the North. But the recommendations were never fully implemented. In 1972, in a poor turnout at the polls, the population voted in favour of removing Article 44, the one which allocated a special role to the Catholic Church within the Irish state. But as many people pointed out at the time, without removing the prohibition on divorce, the removal of the article meant nothing.

More than a decade later, after much debate and in the light of the huge number of marital breakdowns, a divorce referendum was held. All religious groups except the Catholic Church approved of the proposed change in the constitution and a referendum took place asking citizens to allow for divorce. The result was a negative one, endorsing the ban on divorce. This was not a only a moral issue but a legalistic one. Many people were afraid of the legal consequences. Who would own the marital home? Who would own the farm? Who would support abandoned wives after the husband remarried? In effect, the people voted at that referendum to maintain a state where the values of the Catholic Church dominate.

The State of the Church

Religion has a special place in the life of the Irish, far more so than in other western countries. Its place in Irish life compares perhaps more closely with that of a country like Malaysia than with other Catholic countries such as Italy or Spain. The church and its weekly and yearly routines are the framework on which Irish daily life is built and for Irish people, religion is both a pragmatic matter of seeing friends for a good gossip on Sundays and a deeply personal issue. Many Irish people have a particular saint whose life and sayings they study and to whom they pray for intercession with God.

But some recent figures suggest the changing nature of religious convictions in Ireland. While 80 per cent of the people of the Republic attend church regularly, in Dublin's working class housing estates this figure drops to between 5 per cent and 10 per cent of the population. The reality of the situation seems to be that religion is most strong in rural areas and least significant in the inner city areas of Dublin, with a corresponding range of attitudes in the country towns and smaller cities.

In a survey carried out by the Augustinian Order, the results were summarised as a general feeling that the church is distant, out of touch with reality, authoritarian rather than trusting and concerned with ritual and money. Yet the same survey discovered that the personal beliefs of individuals were strong, many of those questioned believing in a personal relationship with God, and in the value of personal prayer.

Values & Religion

A recent survey (May 2005) looked at the attitudes of Irish people to some current issues such as religion. It provides quite startling attitudes among Irish people compared to those that most people held a decade or so ago.

- While only 3 per cent of the population is not Catholic, only 40 per cent attend church once a week, while 21 per cent only attend on special occasions.
- 75 per cent of Irish people believe that the church should allow women priests.
- 87 per cent believe the church should relax its stance prohibiting the use of condoms in Africa as an AIDS prevention measure.
- 60 per cent believe that the church should relax its attitude to homosexuality
- 90 per cent of those under 50 believe that the church should alter its attitude to artificial contraception

Pragmatic Worship

The daily business of religion can be seen all around you on your very first visit to the country. In the cities, the churches

look different to those in other countries since they have huge car parks around them to accommodate the Saturday and Sunday congregations. On Sunday mornings, crowds making their way to and from the church are a common sight and the newcomer to the countryside should be warned to expect traffic jams and delays where they least expect it. Another common sight is the groups of people who stand around outside the church door while the service is on, half because the building is full and half because just standing there is almost as good as, if not better than, being inside listening to the service and taking part.

In some homes there may still be seen a little holy water font by the front door for people to bless themselves before they leave the house and older people's homes will have a portrait of the sacred heart of Jesus in the living room. Beside it will often be a small shrine with an electric light in the form of a cross. This is kept on all day. In older homes, the shrine will be an oil lamp. Fresh flowers are put beside the shrine every few days. Even the most secular offices will have religious statues or other paraphernalia around, hospital rooms have crosses up on the walls above the beds and schools have any number of reminders of religion. Whole shops are dedicated to the sale of religious artefacts and books.

In the country, the outskirts of villages often have a small grotto dedicated to the Virgin Mary which is carefully tended with a small garden and offerings around the statue.

Similarly there are many holy places all around the country, often springs, whose waters are thought to be curative.

Many country places are also areas of pilgrimage where the penitent carry out tasks at special times of the year. Croagh Patrick in County Mayo is the site of an annual pilgrimage which takes place in the last week in July. Thousands of people climb the

Lough Derg in County Donegal is the site of an even more extreme pilgrimage which takes place regularly during the summer months and lasts three days, during which time the pilgrims eat only one frugal meal a day and do not sleep. The stations of the cross, a ritual of walking around a marked out set of 12 points which narrate the story of the final events of Christ's life is carried out, again barefoot. 30,000 people a year make this pilgrimage.



765-metre mountain, many of them barefoot, to honour the spot from which it is said St Patrick expelled all the snakes from Ireland.

In daily life, the church is also ubiquitous. Turn on the television at midday or at six o'clock and you will be confronted by the Angelus, a minute or so of bell ringing accompanied by a holy picture and a thought for the day. The morning news is accompanied by the prayer for the day. Watch closely as people pass by a church and you will see many of them make the sign of the cross. Television shows sometimes feature clerics expressing their opinions on all aspects of life, sitting happily beside a politician or pop star. Most schools have a complement of priests or nuns on the teaching staff and any family gathering you are invited to is likely to have the family religious as a guest of honour.

Holy Days

Similarly, the religious nature of the Christian year is far more in evidence in Ireland than in other Western countries.

Christmas

This is nearly as commercial an enterprise in Ireland as in other places but your Christmas card is more likely to bear a portrait of the nativity than a cute robin and the day itself is a religious and family event, starting with midnight mass, if you can get into it.

Easter and Lent

These are taken quite seriously, particularly in the countryside where people do make the effort for Lent, not just to give up smoking or go on a much needed diet, but to give up some pleasure in remembrance of Christ's period of fasting. A few chocolate eggs can be found at Easter but definitely no bunnies or egg hunting. Again the significance of the celebration in Christian terms is more important than the holiday.

St Patrick's Day

It may come as a major disappointment to any American visitor to the island expecting a New York-style celebration. It is a quiet religious event, with parades put on half-heartedly since the tourist season isn't really under way

in March. The saint is known familiarly to all as just plain Patrick, or more familiarly as Paddy, the founder of the Christian Church in Ireland and his life story, including his grand snake act, is well known by the Irish people.

Other religious days are at least Catholic school holidays with a special mass said on those days and often individual towns or villages putting on a religious parade, with shop windows decorated with statues of the Virgin Mary or the particular saint. In some places, it turns into a minor competition between shopkeepers as to who can show the most devotion to the saint with their window display.

But as mentioned, the nature of the Irish people's devotion is a very pragmatic one. Attendance at church is rarely questioned since often there are no other demands on people and besides, who'd want to miss the gossip session afterwards to look about to see who's put on weight, bought a new coat, going out with someone new or going through marital difficulties. Better still, who isn't going up to take Holy Communion, and why not!

The Practical Prayer

An example of the pragmatic nature of Irish religion might prove useful here.

The Irish Prayer

On a flight bringing me to Ireland the plane, a 737 I think, was due to land at Cork Airport which at the time could provide a difficult landing for a pilot when the weather was misty and rainy. The alternatives were to circle around and wait for the rain to clear or to fly on to Shannon Airport where there was the necessary equipment. The information was blandly given in the typical pilot speech everyone has heard and we circled for half an hour.

After a while, the pilot came back on the intercom and repeated the information, adding at the end that passengers might like to occupy themselves saying a few Hail Marys in the hope that it might help the rain to clear. Most passengers barely noticed the facetious comment but I could see several obviously non-Irish people (including myself) wondering just how much of Irish flight technology depended on the Hail Mary and how much on technical acumen. Anyway, the Hail Marys must have done the trick since we landed about 10 minutes later, quite safely and without incident.

A Religious in the Family

To have a son or daughter join the priesthood was for many years a great honour and also an enormous expense. A family which could afford the expense of the education could hold its head up in Irish society. For nuns or priests who were willing to train as missionaries, the training was paid for by the church and many hundreds of Irish people have spent their lives in Africa or the Far East in tiny missions teaching and nursing the sick.

In recent years, the honour is still the same but alarmingly small numbers of young people want it. From a high point in the early twentieth century, numbers of men and women entering the religious orders has declined rapidly. Between 1979 and 1986, numbers dropped by around one quarter and the level of recruitment to the priesthood continues to decline. While over half the population is under the age of 30, more than half the number of priests are aged 50 or more.

The numbers of women becoming nuns is in terminal decline. Coupled with some of the recent scandals involving



the priesthood, this trend suggests that in the next decade, the numbers of people taking religious vows will decline even further to the point where the communities of priests, monks and nuns will all but disappear completely. It's not too fanciful or mischievous to imagine a time when missionary priests from the Third World will be coming to Ireland because there will be a severe shortage of the home grown variety.

The Magdalen Laundries

In the 19th century, many women, often from quite wealthy families, chose to set up their own convents, often taking on teaching and nursing tasks and generally acting as social workers might nowadays. In the first instance, many of the schools they set up were free to any girl who wished to attend but they found that in order to survive, private fee-paying schools were necessary.

The Magdalen laundries were established all over the country during the last century to care for and rehabilitate unmarried mothers. The women worked long hours in harsh conditions and often ran away, leaving their children behind. Many women entered the Magdalen institutions willingly, having no alternative, but others were committed to them by their families. In some cases, girls who were not pregnant but were thought to be at risk were sent to the laundries. The laundries functioned well into the 1970s in some cases.

The bad press which the Magdalen laundries have had in recent years should be put into perspective. The women they took in for the most part had no alternative. Their families had rejected them, their children would have no rights and they had no prospects of ever finding work or living a decent life. The nuns were performing a service both to the women and to a society which preferred not to forgive illegitimate births. Set against the unhappiness of hundreds of Magdalen women are the thousands of Irish women who have been taught and nursed by nuns who have provided education and nursing where otherwise none might have existed.

Pishogues

Pishogue is a Gaelic word which describes things of an inexplicable magical, often pre-Christian nature. Even in modern 21st century, Ireland pishogues are a part of the fabric of society and if people no longer believe in them in the cold light of day on the bus in O'Connell St, they still tell stories of the banshee or the fairy forts and half believe them. One such story is told in my own village of a man a couple of generations back who ploughed up a rath in one of his fields in order to sow barley. When he harvested the barley the following autumn, he was hit in the eye and blinded by an ear of barley.

Ring Forts

There are many examples of pishogues in Ireland. One which is still believed in is the power of the many ancient ruins that lie about the countryside. The richer Celts lived in compounds surrounded by a stone and earth bank, sometimes five feet high, and the remains of theses forts are everywhere, often in extremely inconvenient places.

There are some 45,000 ring forts, dating from the early Christian period between CE 600–900, but their distribution is unevenly spread around the country. Donegal, Kildare and Dublin have the lowest density; Roscommon, Sligo and Limerick the highest density. They could easily have been levelled by farmers who still laboriously plough around them because they are believed to be places of magical power. Many people call them fairy forts and it was thought, in the days when the Irish believed in the supernatural, that the fairies lived there. In modern times you are more likely to see some new-age community dancing about the fairy forts at Midsummer's Eve than any fairies.

Banshees and Bewitchery

Elderly neighbours of mine also tell stories of their youth when it was believed that you could bewitch your neighbour's fields by burying eggs or a cow's hoof in their potato plots. Country people laugh about the

superstitions but one suspects that a tiny corner of their minds may still harbour a belief in the old ways. The belief that a death might be accompanied by the sound of banshees howling is still a familiar piece of folklore (banshee comes from Gaelic, meaning 'woman of the fairies'). Bonfires are still occasionally lit on St. John's Eve upwind of the potato fields—fungicide works well on potato blight but it's as well to be on the safe side.

Puck Fair

This well known and rumbustious event takes place in Killorglin in County Kerry. Since it occurs right in the middle of the tourist season, it is little more than an excuse nowadays to keep the pubs open permanently and rake in some much needed cash, but its origins are ancient. Each year a wild goat from the surrounding hills is captured, decorated and stuck up on a pole in the middle of town where it becomes king of the three day festival. For three days, everyone drinks themselves stupid and then those still standing let the goat down and chase it out of town. This coincides with an ancient harvest celebration of a pre-Christian deity.

Wren Boys

Another ritual whose origins are lost in the distant past is the tradition of wren boys. In it, young boys would capture and kill a wren and carry it from house to house as a means of ridding the house of the old year and inviting in the new one. Lots of banging and noise would accompany their arrival, to drive out unwelcome spirits. The celebration still takes place on St. Stephen's Day, 26 December, and is happily carried out by gangs of young children, who nowadays dress up in bizarre or television-inspired costumes and go around the houses and pubs asking for cash, sometimes for a good cause.

The Skellig Lists

The difference in the calendar put Easter and consequently Lent some days later than in the rest of the Christian world. This led to a great bit of Irish crack called the Skellig Lists.

During Lent, people were discouraged from marrying, so in the late 19th and early 20th centuries, many hurried marriages would take place on Shrove Tuesday. However using the Irish calendar, Lent was still a few days off and the folk belief developed that those who really needed to marry could go off to Skellig Michael, an island monastery off the coast of Kerry where the old calendar was still in operation, and get the monks to marry them.

People in Kerry still tell tales of their great grandparents going off to Skellig Michael with a whole wedding party and several crates of beer and whisky but they are unlikely to be founded in very much truth. Out of this tradition developed the Skellig Lists drawn up each Lent by the local wags in which they match together unmarried men and women in extremely uncomplimentary terms, suggesting the reasons that they should marry one another. They might even be published in the local papers and regional museums still have some copies.

Irish Wakes

The Irish wake was an important part of the tradition of Irish Catholicism which lasted well into the late 20th century and most Irish people will tell lovingly of their grandfather's wake where the family and friends caroused all night long around the open coffin of the deceased. It was a kind of celebration of life. The practise has died out under the influence of modern Catholicism and perhaps in the light of the expense of keeping fifty or more people drinking all night!

Moving Statues

Pishogues, pragmatism in worship and modern Catholicism all came together in this odd story which took a small Irish village out of obscurity and into world headlines in 1985.

It was bad year in many ways for Ireland. The country was divided over the divorce referendum and a terrible story



about murdered babies filled the newspapers. Ballinspittle is an unremarkable little Irish village, the usual two pubs and a few houses. But one night in 1985, a woman tidying the Marian (i.e. dedicated to Mary, the Virgin Mother of Christ) grotto there thought she saw the statue weeping. The next night others came with her and they too thought that the statue wept. First the Irish national papers picked up the story and then international newspapers showed an interest. Crowds began to descend on the village and suddenly statues in other Marian grottoes were reported to be moving or weeping. This event happened at a time when all over Europe people claimed to be seeing visions of the Virgin Mary and many people in Ireland took it very seriously. Statues were reported moving in Waterford, Wicklow, and Limerick and coach parties were put together full of pilgrims hoping for a sign from the Holy Mother in those difficult times

In the autumn of the same year, just as excitement over the moving statues was dying down, some girls in County Mayo thought they saw a vision of Mary in the cloud formations one evening. The Bishop of Killala wrote to the national newspapers explaining the phenomenon in terms of unusual weather conditions. No one was convinced and the coach parties headed to Mayo rather than Ballinspittle.

The story seems to me to illustrate exactly the nature of popular Irish religion which is quite literal in its belief in the power of individual saints to intervene in daily life. The event also showed the very pragmatic nature of the Irish. The Moving Statues brought in revenue to local shopkeepers, who no doubt did their best to keep the story going as long as they could. One Christian fundamentalist, however, was so displeased with the fuss over the visions that he or she smashed the statue in Ballinspittle, which has since been replaced.

The sightings were not confined to the summer of 1985. During the Black and Tan War in 1920, religious statues in a house in Templemore, County Tipperary, were said to bleed and a young man in the house was believed to be capable



of healing the sick. More recently 1,500 people gathered in Inchigeela in County Cork after a young woman visionary declared that the Virgin Mary would appear to people. Several people claimed to have seen both the Virgin Mary and Christ and several cures were said to have taken place. The church strongly disapproved of the cults that claimed to have had these visions since the first sightings in 1985, saying that the visionaries' messages all seemed to be condemning society, whereas the message of Mary in the bible is one of hope and salvation.

RELIGION IN THE NORTH

Although Northern Ireland is technically a part of the United Kingdom, in many ways it is far more similar to the Republic and one of those ways is in religious conviction and worship, if not in the actual name they give their beliefs. Church attendance in the North among Protestants is almost as high as church attendance at

Catholic churches in the Republic. The church has a similar role in society in the North and laws governing abortion and divorce are more liberal but not the same as in mainland Britain.

The main denominations in the North besides Catholicism are the Church of Ireland, Presbyterianism and Methodism. Religion in the North is of course not just religion but is tied up with political affiliation, so that most

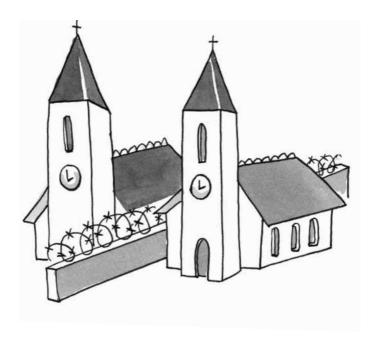
Catholics are republican in sympathy (but not all) and most Protestants are unionist in sympathy (again, not all). In most other Western societies, religion is a personal issue. In Northern Ireland, it is part of a whole set of political factors. The Protestants of the North see themselves as a beleaguered and threatened

In Britain, where Christianity is little more than a set of personal beliefs and standards, it has ceased to be anything to argue over, let alone kill anyone for, but in Northern Ireland, it has merged with the struggle of a declining ruling group to maintain its privileges.

group, much as they did in the 17th century when church and state meant the same thing, and when control by the Irish meant control by Rome. Catholics, then and now, represent a threat to the state and to the Protestants' dominant role in society.

Northern Sundays

The Northern Ireland Tourist Board ought to issue a warning to visitors to the North; not about terrorists or bombs but about Sundays. On Sundays, Northern Ireland closes. To the unsuspecting visitor, Sunday morning must seem like one of those scenes from a sci-fi movie where overnight some malevolent force has taken everyone away to be turned into zombie-like hosts for an invading species. Go out into the streets of Belfast on a Sunday morning and you see empty streets, newspapers and McDonalds cartons rolling around like latter day tumbleweed, piles of debris from the previous night, the occasional drunk who didn't make it home asleep on a park bench. (And Belfast is quite lively in comparison with the rest of the North!) Whether this is because most people are recovering from the excesses



of Saturday night or because no one is allowed to enjoy themselves on Sundays I haven't yet worked out but I suspect it is the latter

Ecumenism

It is easy for outsiders to look at the religious divisions of Ireland and realise that the only way to future peace is for the leaders of society, the church leaders, to show an ability to work together and find common ground. There is a strong ecumenical movement in Ireland, exemplified by the friendship between the Protestant and Catholic archbishops of Armagh, who regularly appear together on television. Rome is at the moment going through an acknowledged fundamentalist phase which makes life difficult for everyone and the recent decision within the Church of England and the Church of Ireland to admit women to the priesthood has complicated matters even further

POLITICS

You'd need a volume just dedicated to this topic but here is a brief list of the major players and parties in the current state of affairs. The names and groupings of Northern politics is covered in the section on Northern Ireland.

• Fianna Fail (pronounced 'fina-fall')

The party was originally formed in opposition to the treaty which created the six counties. Fianna Fail was the creation and child of Eamon De Valera, the man who masterminded the 1937 constitution and whose vision of a rural Ireland had such a lasting effect on the economy. Nowadays, Fianna Fail is supported basically by people whose grandparents opposed the treaty. They have a slightly more proletarian image than their traditional opposition party, though there is nothing remotely socialist about their politics. Fianna Fail have been in power for about two-thirds of the life of the Irish Republic, the last two times in coalition. Another big name in the party was Sean Lemass who headed a government in the 1950s, which for the first time since the birth of the nation put some economic growth into the country and reversed the enormous tide of emigration. Recent leaders of the party include Charles Haughey and Albert Reynolds; the present leader is Bertie Ahern.

• Fine Gael (pronounced 'feen-gale')

The party that supported the treaty is now more middle class in its orientation and electorate, although there is little difference between the policies of Fine Gael and Fianna Fail. Fine Gael have been in power for about one-third of the time that the Republic has existed, mostly in coalition with smaller parties. Its major player of all time was Garret Fitzgerald, a man who still commands much respect in a country used to shenanigans from its political leaders. The present leader is John Bruton.

■ The Progressive Democrats

This party represents an odd mixture of right wing free economic doctrines and comparatively liberal policies on social issues. They are a fairly new party with their first few Teach Dáils taking their seats after the 1987 election. They have very few seats in the Dáil (six in 1992) but formed a coalition with Fianna Fail after the 1989 general election. They are a schism from Fianna Fail formed after Des O'Malley was expelled from the party following a critical speech in the Dáil in 1985. Des O'Malley was the man who created the party in the first place by refusing to vote against a law liberalising the law regarding contraceptives. Another key player is Mary Harney, once the youngest ever member of the upper house of the Dáil, and a minister in the 1989 Cabinet. Most of their support as a new party came from Fine Gael rather than the party they had formed a coalition government with, Fianna Fail. The alliance between the two groups was not a happy one and erupted into a slanging match in 1992 resulting in a general election.

The Labour Party

This is the oldest party in Ireland, descending from the policies of men like James Larkin, the socialist who led the Dublin lockout strike in 1913. Its leading light, James Connolly, was executed, tied to a chair, by the British after the 1916 Easter Rising. Partly due to the politics of the Catholic Church, socialist thought has never been encouraged in Ireland and so the Labour Party has always been a minority group. But by the 1992 election, attitudes in Ireland were changing. People were getting fed up with name calling in the Dáil and tales of corruption in high places and the city vote no longer reflected traditional loyalties. The Labour Party had also softened its radical credentials and in the election won 15 seats and formed the minority part of the cabinet in that government with Dick Spring, its leader, as Tanaiste or deputy prime minister. Mary Robinson was for a time associated with the Labour Party when she was a

senator. Like the Labour Party in Britain, the Irish party no longer represents a radical alternative to the prevailing economic order.

■ The Democratic Left

This party was once the official IRA, a revolutionary socialist party which emerged out of the unrest of the North in the late 1960s. It went through several rightwards moves and names to eventually become the Democratic Left. It has support among the urban workers of the Republic. It got its first seat in the Dáil in the 1980s and managed to increase its numbers steadily through the 1980s, so that by 1987, there were seven Teach Dáils. They then quarrelled among themselves and the party split in 1992, losing credibility and funding. The split was over their connections with alleged criminal elements in the IRA and the party now called The Democratic Left is led by Proinsias De Rossa and is a soft left group, closer to the Labour Party than to its Sinn Féin origins. In 1992, six of the original seven members formed the Democratic Left while the seventh, currently still in the Dáil, represents what is left of Sinn Féin, the Workers Party, which was the name it was previously known by. Sinn Féin also contests elections in the Republic but so far has had little success. Now that peace is more likely in the North, it is very possible that Sinn Féin will make a greater impact in the Republic.

The Haughey Factor

This is a well known element in Irish politics or was for the years in which Charles Haughey was in government. He was a very traditional Irish leader, one whose personality and doggedness counted for more than his ideological convictions. He is the son-in-law of Sean Lemass, the influential leader of the 1950s.

During the troubles in the North, he was accused and brought to trial for his alleged involvement in the buying and shipping of arms to Northern Catholics. He was acquitted but things carried on in a similar vein for most of the time

70 CULTURESHOCK! IRELAND

he was in power. The sources of his obvious wealth could never be explained and he became associated with various money scandals, none of which were ever actually laid at his door. He finally resigned in 1992 over phone tapping charges dating back to the 1980s.

He was leader of Fianna Fail from 1979 to 1992. He spent a huge sum of government money renovating his official residence in Dublin which came to be known by local wags as the Chas (short for Charlie) Mahal.

THE IRISH

CHAPTER 3



'The Irish... have one of the most vivid public images in the world, though a remarkably self-contradictory one. They are seen as childlike and devious, genial and aggressive, witty and thick-headed, quick and slow, eloquent and blundering, laid back and hot tempered, dreamy and earthy, lying and loyal. So either they're schizoid, or they defy the laws of logic.'

—Terry Eagleton, *The Truth About the Irish*

STEREOTYPES AND REALITY

So, here you are about to embark on the adventure of a lifetime, getting to know the Irish. Or perhaps you have already begun to do so and are looking for some guidance through the intricacies of the thought patterns and peculiar attitude to life you have encountered, or the labyrinth of attitudes in Northern Ireland. Let us begin, however, with what the Irish people are not—those terrible stereotypes that seem to stick to the Irish and label them in all corners of the world. An interesting place to start looking at these stereotypes is in the cult television series *Star Trek: The Next Generation*, which ran for seven seasons and was watched all over the world.

In an episode in season six, the USS Enterprise encounters a group of people abandoned for generations on a far flung planet. They now need rescuing and are brought aboard the Enterprise as a temporary safety measure. They all have stage Irish accents, wear peasant clothes, sleep alongside their animals, distil their own alcohol and play folk music on violins. The male members of the community leave all the work to the women, being more concerned with getting inebriated. They have little knowledge of even 20th century culture, let alone the 24th century, and almost set the ship ablaze by kindling a fire out of sticks on one of the cargo decks. The leading woman is a fiery red head who berates all men and is characteristically presented with her sleeves

rolled up and on her knees washing the floor. She bears more than a passing resemblance to the role played by Maureen O'Hara alongside John Wayne in *The Quiet Man*.

The captain's problem of what to do with this throwback to primitive Earth culture is fortuitously solved when the starship also encounters another colony. This community is characterised as effete and over-intellectual; they are highly scientific and have forgotten how to make babies the natural way and depend on a diminishing stock of clones to survive. They urgently require some new breeding stock in order to return to a natural system of reproduction and assured survival. The episode ends humorously with the captain able to successfully persuade the two colonies to unite and hopefully produce a new hybrid community, technologically advanced but also very earthy and human. This one episode of a thoughtful and intelligently written TV series illustrates almost all the classic Irish stereotypes without any irony at all: the Irish are the archetypal primitive people. Let us look more closely at some of these figures.

The Drunken Irish Man

First we have the most potent stereotype of all, that singing, staggering creature who holds up street lights, rifles the wife's purse for the price of his next stout, engages in comic street fights with his drinking buddy, in which both of them miss their mark and fall over one another, and will do anything to get a free drink. This stereotyped image is the one that Americans most readily succumb to and it helps explain the cult status of John Ford's film, The Quiet Man, mentioned above. Despite the fact that Ford crafted better work, The Quiet Man is probably his most popular film. The village of Cong in County Mayo, where the film was made, thrives on the connection with the film and every year visitors to the place can stay at the Quiet Man hostel, drink in the Quiet Man coffee shop and attend the annual Quiet Man ball and John Wayne lookalike contest. The Quiet Man Heritage Centre is inside an old Irish cottage and includes a replica of the interior of an old cottage based on the one in the movie.



The truth is that the Irish are not the world's heaviest drinkers. Surveys of European drinking habits confirm that the British and Germans consume more alcohol per capita than the Irish. A possible explanation for the image of the hard-drinking Paddy lies in the experience of the expatriate Irishman living in a foreign place like London or New York and finding a pub to be one of the few places where he could socialise with his countrymen, as well as seeking solace in drink for what was often a very alienating existence.

What is true is that Ireland contains an unusually high number of pubs. Every town in Ireland—no matter how small and under-populated—seems to have more pubs than all the other shops put together. The only exception to this is in parts of the North where a staunch Protestant ethic has managed to exert a temperate influence on the proliferation of pubs.

The Simple Peasant

Then we have the type of stage Irishman who is too stupid to realise that you don't light fires on board the



Almost a cliché in itself, this cute modern pub front in Limerick sets out to give the tourists confirmation of an imaginary rural Ireland.

most technologically advanced starship of the 24th century. He has little understanding of anything more complex than his horse drawn plough and calls anything that looks remotely complicated a 'yoke.' His car is a wreck, held together by bits of string, he says "begorrah" when confronted by a dishwasher or a computer, and he is the source of endless jokes. He also believes in leprechauns—the 'Little People.'

This is the Englishman's Irishman, or at least one of them. He works on building sites and spends the bulk of his working day leaning on his shovel discussing the shape of the hole he is making. The stereotype of the incredibly naive and stupid Irishman may share its roots with those that helped create the image of the equally simple minded Pole in the United States. In both cases, there was the phenomenon of thousands of country men and women emigrating from a rural culture into the industrial cities of foreign countries. Confronted with a relatively advanced technology, there was a natural tendency for the newcomer to feel and behave as if in awe of the new and modern. This actively encouraged an attitude of superiority on the part of those more familiar with the trappings of Western society.

The Gift of the Gab

Then we have the Irish man who spends his days weaving stories, fluidly oiling social relations through mere words, tricking information out of his unsuspecting conversation partner, somehow making nonsense take on a meaning.

The Irish Tongue

Queen Elizabeth I of England is credited with having introduced a new word into the language as a result of being on the receiving end of this innate capacity to charm through talk. As the ruler of 16th century Ireland, she wanted Lord Blarney to give up his extensive lands to her as many other clan leaders had done. In return, he would be allowed to lease back his lands from her and would be free from any threat from her armies. Unwilling for obvious reasons to comply but equally unwilling to refuse her, he procrastinated. Receiving yet another humble but noncommittal letter from him, she is said to have declared that the letter was a 'load of old blarney,' or words to that effect.

Visitors to Blarney Castle in County Cork kiss a particular stone in the castle's wall that has the reputation of being able to confer, in return, the gift of the gab. The Irish apparently require no such magic, being blessed, it seems, with a natural talent for elegant fluency and smooth talk. The best English in the world is reputed to be spoken in Dublin and Irish writers, for instance, make up a sizeable proportion of required reading for undergraduates studying English in universities not only in England but all over the world. It is also true that listening to the bantering of Irish conversation—its relaxed rhythm and easy way with words—the English person with their clearly defined meanings and formal politeness can often be left feeling clumsy and humourless.

The ability to talk easily to strangers is very noticeable in Ireland and stems from a genuine curiosity about other people. Unlike many cultures which go to great lengths to not have to recognise the existence of another person in certain situations, the Irish consider their day a success if they have chatted to a foreigner or someone from another part of Ireland who can tell them about



the weather or the strange doings of foreign parts or people. This can be very frustrating at times to outsiders, queuing up at a check-out in a supermarket and delayed by interminable conversations between customers and the till operator.

An explanation for the fluidity and fluency of spoken English in Ireland may be found in the fact that Irish English is simply different to Standard English. It was not until the 19th century that Gaelic lost ground to the cultural hegemony of the British empire and, while the imposition of the English language was pervasive and permanent, there is reason to think that the deep roots of Gaelic syntax and style left their mark on the way the new language was spoken.

Also relevant is the fact that Ireland did not develop into a modern capitalist state at the same pace as the rest of Western Europe. Due to English rule, Ireland was the only country that underwent a process of deindustrialisation during the 19th century, and even today, Ireland remains an essentially rural society. Small towns proliferate, the face behind the counter in a shop or supermarket is likely to be familiar, people have more time

to take matters in their stride and this all contributes to a way of life where talking is more than a mere function. A conversation, even to a relative stranger while engaged in a commercial transaction, becomes a social act. This is especially so among the older generation who have often grown up with an oral tradition.

The Virago

And who looks after all these Irish men? The flaming red head of course. When young she is a beauty, fierce in her loyalties and her mockery of all men, but when she falls for a man he'd better beware. She has stood—arms akimbo—in many an American movie, giving out to the world and his brother. She leads her husband a dog's life, constantly curbing his drinking, nagging him to work harder, cleaning the house and getting the best she can afford for her growing brood of children.

She accepts the guidance of the Catholic Church with blind faith, vets her sons' future wives with an eagle eye, disposing quickly of those who will not meet her standards. She finds good jobs and eventually husbands for her daughters and is a tower of strength until the day she slips quietly away in the huge bed in which she gave birth to her many children. Her last glance on earth is at the crucifix which hangs above her bed as it has done all her life.

This is a rapidly fading stereotype with its origins in a past era when moral certainties and the power of the church endorsed aspects of the role. In the past, too, economic hardships and the fact that women were not encouraged to seek employment outside the home allowed the image of the Irish woman as virago to flourish.

The Villainous Gunman

The demonised IRA man—the merciless killer with hate in his heart—has a predictable image in Britain's media. He is usually portrayed as being in his mid-twenties, wearing a green jacket with a balaclava over his face and a black beret. He has lived all his life among violence, acquiring his early urban guerilla skills as a teenager throwing stones at the security

forces. His religion plays second fiddle to his sense of misguided nationality, the reality of which is seen to be a vicious tribalism that only results in the deaths of innocent civilians. The IRA man has been consistently presented to the public—particularly in Britain,

What deconstructs the tired image of the villainous gunman is the simple fact that the first Minister for Education in the power-sharing government of Northern Ireland, Martin McGuinness, was once an IRA commander in Derry who would have been shot dead by the security forces if an opportunity had presented itself.

the main forum for IRA attacks—as irredeemably evil, a heartless monster with no inkling of mercy or pity in his heart

A difficulty with this stereotype is that in Northern Ireland, a growing number of nationalists are voting for Sinn Féin, the political wing of the IRA, at elections. The Good Friday Agreement and the increasing likelihood of some form of IRA decommissioning has relegated the role of villainous gunman to a few die-hard extremists on both sides of the sectarian divide who persist in thinking politics can only be expressed through the barrel of a gun.

The Fighting Mick

The image of the hard gunman sits easily beside the stereotype of the Irish as naturally prone to violence. This Irish stereotype has red hair, drinks too much and uses his fists instead of his brain. At heart, he is a kindly man who just wants to be loved. He has a simple set of values, loves his family but has trouble expressing his feelings. As such, he is misunderstood, easily manipulated into losing his temper and always contrite afterwards

The Wily Dubliner

A more recent addition to the family of Irish men is the artful Dubliner. He has a vocabulary that would turn the air blue, pronounces 'book' as 'buke,' avoids work as much as possible and is cynical about everything. He has little regard for business or making money, although he'd accept it if it was given to him. This is another stereotype that is soon to bite the dust. Dublin, in the dawn of the 21st century, is



certainly full of artful characters but they are busy making money in computers and electronics while paying off huge mortgages on houses which are spiralling in value.

Paddies, Micks, Colleens and So On

The stereotypes roll on: the local priest who is well able to take his drink and turns a blind eye to minor infringements of the law by his parishioners; the New York policeman; the tight-lipped spinster; the barefoot urchin; the chinless Anglo-Irish lord of the manor. Then there's the slick local politician collecting kickbacks and making sure government contracts and European Union subsidies go where they can garner political support.

Why is it that of all nations in the world, there so many comic and often unkind images of the Irish? Perhaps the nature of an Irish identity facilitates caricature and generalisation. Unlike other western European countries, the United States or South-east Asia, while Ireland has been a place that people have left, it has rarely, until very recently, been one where new groups come searching for a better life. Like Japan or

Mainland China, it has never benefited from the influx of new ideas or other cultures, the people have never, until recently, had to deal with issues of racism for instance, and has only in the recent past discovered sexism. It is uniformly white, Christian, and conservative in nature. A monoculture invites labelling, for national traits are easily identified, and when Irishness is exported to other countries by emigrants, it is subject to examination and often ridicule.

One reason for the pervasiveness of the stereotypes is probably the massive emigration of the Irish to all corners of the world. Like most other immigrant groups, they

have created small enclaves of their own culture in foreign places and inevitably this invites caricature by the dominant host culture. It is true however—and this is common to most stereotypes—that there is an element of truth in these images

Paradoxically the number of people proudly claiming Irish descent, however tenuous their connection may be, is testament to the widely held perception of Irish charm and wide acceptance of the Irish.

of the Irish. The simple peasant may belong to Ireland's recent past but there is a rather self-conscious element of him even in modern Dublin, thank goodness. The Irish have an ability to take things easy even in the fastest city centre. This often disguises itself as a naive wonder at all things modern.

REAL IRISH ICONS

So what are the Irish really like and what motivates their behaviour and feelings? Despite the many problems Ireland has, economically, politically and perhaps socially, the Irish have an amazing capacity to see the humorous side of events both in Ireland and abroad.

Just what is it about the Irish that gives them the ability to see the funny side of things in a country where some of the laws still reflect a fading moral code; where, for example, divorce has only recently been allowed in certain situations and where homosexuality was a crime until 1993. What are the Irish like, once the superficial layers of the stereotypes are peeled away?

The Past

First of all, Ireland's present state is irrevocably bound to its mostly tragic past. Like any country that has provided an arena for colonisation, Ireland needs time to recover from the depredations of its colonial past. Like many other countries, Ireland was colonised in a greedy and brutal way and had to fight to remove its colonial masters. Unlike other countries, it happens to be parked right next door to its erstwhile imperial rulers and six counties of Ireland are still a part of Britain.

The previous chapter, which explores Ireland's history, shows how the past haunts the present. It helps to explain how intrinsically Irish it is that the country's most popular television chat show could choose to focus on a new biography of a politician who has been dead for thirty years, with members of the audience earnestly questioning the biographer about aspects of his subject's life.

Change is in the Air

There are no two ways about it, the times are changing in Ireland and in many ways, women are at the forefront. There is an exciting sense that women are rediscovering the power that they once had in Ireland's dim past. The most popular Irish national figure of modern times is Mary Robinson. She sure-footedly took a defunct, not to say, dull job —that of a non-executive and mostly ceremonial presidency—and made it a showcase for a sense of Irish dignity and liberal-mindedness. More women were elected to the Dáil, the country's parliament, in the 1990s than at any other time and more Irish women represent their country of under three million in the Dáil than British women represent their country of over 50 million.

Alongside this emergence of women's voices are various scandals in the political and social sphere that have left people with a sense that too much has been let slide for too long. The country is more open to change than at any time in the past and the Irish are dealing with it in a characteristically humane way.

Ireland has much to offer an overpopulated and increasingly urbanised Europe and the Irish, with their relaxed sense of life and innate good humour, attract an increasing number of visitors each year. Now that a political solution has taken the gun out of Northern Irish politics, it is likely that the number of visitors to Ireland will dramatically increase. An ancient country where civilisation flourished while the rest of Europe was sunk in barbarism—Ireland and the Irish are about due to come back into their own.

VALUES: WHAT MAKES THEM TICK

Irish people are much like their 21st century European neighbours. They work hard, value their leisure time, enjoy spending their salaries on consumer goodies and taking holidays in the sun. Underlying these things that they have in common with the rest of Europe is also this long history of British imperialism and its consequences, which gives the Irish a sense of commonality with other ex-colonies. Irish people fought hard for their land and still value it highly. For centuries, their religion was restricted and this too has a more dominant role in people's lives than it has in their neighbours. Having fought for so many years, for one desperate period against one another, they now seek consensus. Their customs and traditions are important to their sense of identity as befits an ethnic group which has for a hundred years or more had to seek a livelihood abroad. The family in Ireland is a strong cohesive force. People know their cousins and second cousins and these strong family ties play an important part in Irish life.

THE LAND

Few people in other parts of the world can really understand what the land has traditionally meant to the Irish. For centuries they fought one another over the land and then watched as the English forced their way into their country and gradually took it away, passing laws discriminating against the Irish and Catholics. The few occasions when Ireland united against the English imperialists were usually over the question of land and most of this century's difficulties between Britain

and Ireland have been over this issue. Ironically, despite this strong feeling for the land, millions of Irish people have had to turn their backs on the very thing they love the most and find a new life in other countries.

When Ireland gained its independence in 1922, most of the land was owned by absentee English landlords. After the Land War of the late 19th century, Britain passed the Land Acts which gradually made owning Irish land less profitable to absentee landlords and allowed tenants to purchase their land. The state made provision for long term loans to tenant farmers and by 1914, most farmers were repaying the loans on the farms that they now owned themselves. After independence, De Valera refused to pass on these repayments to the British and this was partly responsible for an economic war between Britain and Ireland which did terrible damage to Ireland's fledgling industries.

So the land means much more to Irish country people than a means of making a living. In times still within living memory, neighbours, often closely related to one another, would fight and even go to law over tiny patches of land.

In the heavily congested areas in the west of Ireland in the 19th century, land was reclaimed from the bare rock by dragging up seaweed and sand and creating raised beds in which could be grown potatoes. A few fields created out

The emotions that were once generated by this attachment to pieces of land can be seen in the movie *The Field*, based on a play by John B. Keane, where one man has rented a field from a neighbour and made it fertile by his efforts. When it seems that the field is being bought by an American, he murders him.

of bare rock in this way could keep a family from starvation. By the 20th century, farmers had discovered the use of artificial fertilisers and drainage systems and previous bog land was being called into use. Literally every patch of surface land in Ireland that could be reclaimed was drawn into use. Even so, the land could not support the huge

increases in population of the 19th and 20th centuries and massive migrations took place away from the land, of those children not lucky enough to have any farm to take over or marry into.

THE MOVE TO THE CITIES

Not all of the migration from the rural areas of Ireland has been to other countries. The population of the cities of Ireland, especially Dublin, has grown steadily since the 19th century and as Ireland's tiny industries began to get underway after independence, the move to the cities began in earnest. For a while the industrialisation of the country was halted by De Valera's vision of a self-sufficient rural population living on tiny farms, then by the economic war with Britain and again by World War II. But the post-war economic boom found its way even to Ireland and from the 1950s, those who didn't go abroad and didn't inherit the farm went to Dublin.

Dublin meant jobs and freedom from restrictions and dances and the cinema and by the 1960s, there was television, cars and perhaps a husband with a good white-collar job. Farming remained a low income job and gradually the feeling that the land provided the only kind of living disappeared. In rural Ireland, marriage was undertaken late in life, often at age 40 for the man. More girls left the countryside and gradually all of those 40-year-old men found that young



women were less available. Bachelor farmers didn't marry, produced no heirs and rarely would a city nephew, used to city ways, be interested in taking up the long day of the farming life.

All over Ireland, elderly farmers are gradually retiring and marginal land is abandoned while the better farms are bought up by neighbours or by blow-ins. The tiny village schools are growing too small to be viable and will eventually all be gone and the children bussed into the nearest town, another disincentive for people to stay in the country. Small sub-post offices are the next to go, often taking the village shop with them. Priests are even becoming too rare for each parish to have their own so in rural areas, the churches are often used only once a fortnight and the people must drive to the next village for mass.

The cities have hardly benefited in relation to the countryside's loss. Even cities as small as Cork now have large suburban housing estates with all the isolation and anonymity of other countries' suburbs. In Dublin, drug addiction fuels crime and although the crime rate is very low by Western standards, it is on the increase. Everyone now has a tale about mugging or joyriding. The fact is that over the last 40 years or so, Ireland has undergone massive social change closely connected with this move from a stable rural population to a mobile city population. It has been accompanied by very altered feelings towards religion and the priesthood which for many years determined the behaviour of the whole population and now no longer does. Property and land is now an indicator of social status rather than an extension of a man's soul and is no longer worth killing for.

A SENSE OF HISTORY

Why, it may be asked, in a book dedicated to explaining some of the peculiarities of modern Ireland, is it necessary to transport oneself back in time several centuries? Why not just cut to the modern details without bothering to unravel their historical origins? Ireland's present is bound up in its past in a way that cannot be compared to most other countries and its people have a feeling for history that informs and

shapes their consciousness. Other countries have histories of invasion from which they freed themselves and started over but Ireland isn't so simple. As Brendan Behan (1923–64) the noted writer and political activist put it: "Other people have a nationality. The Irish and the Jews have a psychosis."

The Mythical History

Ireland's history effortlessly mixes the mythical with the modern. Look into any school history text in Ireland and you'll find Celtic heroes engaged in battles with the gods, being turned into swans or disembarking from their boats to bivouac on the back of a sleeping giant whale for a few days. The story of St. Patrick casting out all the snakes from Ireland is just as likely to be in primary school history books as in religious texts. The fusing of history and myth runs through Irish history and is still discernible in the 21st century

There is a cultivated and sophisticated myth that one Irish leader, Eamon De Valera, literally rode to power in the 1930s by arriving at open air meetings on horseback wearing a great cape and broad brimmed hat, 'illuminated by blazing sods of turf, and casting spells in bad Irish' as the writer of the Begrudger's Guide to Irish Politics put it. Many of the wall murals in Derry and Belfast deliberately set out to create just such a romantic mythical image for the women and men they portray. It isn't that the Irish are too simple to appreciate the difference between myth and reality but rather that they view reality in a self-consciously different way.

The Irish & History

If you visit any small country community in Ireland the sense of history can be intense. My own grandfather-in-law happily told stories about a family member who was thrown from a horse at a certain spot resulting in a broken neck. He told the story as if he had witnessed it, but on questioning it turned out the event had happened in the 19th century.

An elderly relative in County Mayo showed me the field where Michael Davitt held one of the first Land League meetings, and pointed out a large stone in a nearby field which marked the burying ground of a French soldier—part of a force dispatched by Napoleon to join an Irish revolt—who had died of natural causes in 1798.

Many small towns have their historical society attended by quite average people who think nothing of spending an afternoon wandering about the hillsides examining signs of Bronze Age habitation. The fields of Ireland are dotted with the remains of pre-Christian society and in County Kerry, some of the structures are sufficiently intact to be used as tool-sheds or grain-stores by farmers who have just stepped into the 21st century. Farmers cheerfully plough around standing stones and circular forts, dating back millennia, that they are too superstitious or respectful of to move out of their way. To the Irish, history is continuous with the present in a way that is rarely understood in British or American society.

In the field next to my house is the unmarked grave of a woman who died in the Famine of 1845–49, set at the side of the field so that no valuable farming land would be lost. In the field behind my house are clearly visible potato ridges last cultivated over a hundred and fifty years ago. My nearest neighbour was called Din-Long-Dinny, from Dennis (his own first name) and then Long Dennis, after his tall father. Another neighbour was known as Jack-Tom-Ned, from his own real first name, Jack, and his father, Tom, and his grandfather, Ned. This way there was no chance of confusing Jack-Tom-Ned with the many other Jacks in the neighbourhood, or the presumably smaller number of Jack-Tom personages.

So, for a people who revere the past and have this strong oral tradition that draws their grandparents and great grandparents into their daily lives, the events of modern Irish history are all the more tragic. At the same time it may well be that this tradition of keeping history close to the present is largely what prevents the Irish from overcoming these events.

Culturally speaking, the Irish are not a people who can put the past behind them and still be Irish, and anyone wanting to understand the Irish needs at least a nodding acquaintance with some of the crucial epochs of the past. Understanding the situation in Northern Ireland is only the most obvious example of the need to acknowledge the events of centuries past. Ireland has a rich history and a specific knowledge of



Standing stones are usually aligned with the summer or winter solstice and are believed to have had a religious significance for the Celtic tribes of Ireland.

its development is in itself a topic of great interest. More generally, understanding Ireland and the Irish people depends on a knowledge of history.

EMIGRATION

For Ireland, emigration has been a way of life for almost two hundred years. Emigration began as a response to the sudden and dramatic increase in population in Ireland which began with the peace following the 17th century wars. The price of grain rose all over Europe and concurrent with that, the potato was discovered to be a highly productive crop. Tenant farmers could raise cash with grains and feed their families on the potato. Labour to work in the grain fields became important.

And so the population rose with the absence of armed men roaming the fields, improvement in the diet and the need for more labourers. In 1800, the population stood at five million. Forty years later it stood at eight million plus. There was little industry beyond farming and severe congestion on the land. The response of small numbers was to emigrate, chiefly to Britain and North

America. Then in 1842, the potato crop failed, followed by another failure in 1846.

The Potato Famine

By February 1847, the workhouses and streets of the towns were full of starving and dying people. If they did not die of hunger they were taken by typhus or cholera. In those days, emigrant ships only made the journey in the summer months and by summer 1846, huge numbers were making their way first to Liverpool and from there to Canada, the cheapest route to North America. By 1847, the so-called coffin ships had begun departing from Cóbh in County Cork and Tralee in County Kerry. In 1847, 100,000 destitute Irish sailed for Canada from Liverpool alone. It is estimated that one fifth of them died on the journey. By 1851, about a million people had at least begun the journey to a new life in the United States.

After the Famine

In the post-Famine years, Ireland once again recovered some economic stability. The great purge of people from the land meant that farms were now bigger and more economically viable. In Ulster, there was an economic boom in the linen industry and the fledgling engineering and shipbuilding industries, providing employment for a new urban working class. The surplus population now regularly made its way to the new worlds. By 1870, three million Irish people lived abroad, while six million lived at home. Three-fifths of the emigrants lived in the United States, one-quarter in Britain and one-thirteenth in each of Canada and Australia.

Half of every generation left the country, ensuring a continual decrease in population. Unlike in the Famine years, when whole families huddled in the cargo bays of ageing cattle ships, the emigrant group now consisted of those just coming into the labour market. Men and women emigrated in equal numbers in most years, although often the numbers of women was higher than men. Women were preferred as cheaper sources of labour and as wives for the pioneers.

The highest emigration was from the west of Ireland but all classes and religious groups felt the loss. The result was a high population of older people.

Once again, family size began to increase as the money sent back to support the family from the emigrants became increasingly important. The more children who emigrated from the family, the higher the chance would be of a constant source of support and funding for further emigration. By the beginning of the 20th century, about a million pounds a year found its way back to Ireland from the United States alone. The pattern emerged of one son of an average family of six children inheriting the farm while all the others left and that pattern continued well into the 1960s. So much so that by 1911, over a quarter of men over 50 had not married. Of the generation born between 1931 and 1941, 80 per cent emigrated.

Recent Emigration Trends

During the brief economic boom of the 1960s, emigration slowed down to the point where in some years, there was a net immigration as emigrants returned home. During this time, the United States altered its emigration laws to put a quota on the number of Irish people allowed work permits each year. Emigration took off again in the bad years of the 1980s to be replaced by an overall immigration into Ireland for the first time since the Plantation as the economic boom which began in the 1990s has taken hold. For the first time in living memory, Irish people are returning to the country, not to retire but to take up lucrative work alongside Europeans and Americans who come to set up new industries.

A Haemorrhage of Talent

For 150 years, Ireland was saved from economic and social ruin by the willingness of her young citizens to leave the country and go abroad in search of a new life. But all things have their cost and the cost to Ireland, many people are saying, has been the loss of the talents and skills of those millions of young people.

All over the world, history and money have been created by the efforts and talents of Irish people. Many millions of people in the United States alone claim Irish descent and not a few of those people are prominent, wealthy, influential American citizens. Perhaps it takes a certain type of person to have the need or courage to set out for a new land and it is those qualities that make the good entrepreneur.

Ireland itself is not without talent by any means but it is true that the talents of those who have remained in Ireland are literary or artistic talents rather than business ones. Over one or two generations, that kind of drain on a nation's resources might not be noticed but what happens when all of the enterprising people leave over a period of two hundred years, taking their gene pool with them?

Investing Her People

In Britain in the 1960s, as most of Britain's top scientists left the country, having been offered lucrative jobs in the United States, Britain accepted it for what it was—a loss. It was called the 'brain drain.' In Ireland, successive governments planned the economy with emigration in mind. When the visas for the United States and Australia became difficult to obtain, the government opened up emigration offices in Europe hoping to attract Irish school leavers to try their hand in a new area. In a speech during his 1963 visit, President Kennedy described Irish emigration as the Irish 'investing her people' in other countries. Many people in Ireland feel that the investment has resulted in a net loss to the country.

But all this doom and gloom about the loss of the nation's young is offset by some of the happier aspects of emigration. When John F. Kennedy visited Ireland in June 1963, he came back as the descendant of Famine sufferers who fled

In an article in the *Irish American* in 1986, Denis P. Long, Irish American of the year, pointed out that 30 per cent of the top American corporations are led by people of Irish descent.

their home in Wexford to start a new life in a new world. The town's authorities showed him a record of a distant cousin who had spent two months in jail for resisting a sheriff. His visit was an affirmation that Irish people could rise from poverty to the highest office in the world. He visited distant cousins in Wexford and told the assembled crowd in Galway that when they visited Washington, to tell the guard at the White House where they were from and they'd get a special welcome. When he died six months later, the whole nation mourned his passing, holding thousands of masses for the repose of his soul. A contingent of Irish army cadets were requested to attend his funeral which was watched via the Telstar satellite by thousands of people.

IRISH ATTITUDES Money

Perhaps one of the undeniable features of Irish life is the Irish attitude to money and wealth creation. Some aspects of this can be illuminated by considering the various Christian attitudes to personal salvation. Protestant religion as described by the sociologist Max Weber encapsulates the ethic of redemption through work. To the many Victorian entrepreneurs of Britain or the Protestant landowners who dominated wealth creation in Ireland, or the many dissenting groups that left the Old World to find a new life in



America, hard work and sound investment were a sure way to spiritual salvation.

This is not so in Ireland, where there has always been a slightly different attitude to money. Today, Ireland is emerging into the 21st century where wealth creation is the only way a nation can survive at all and there are plenty of entrepreneurs in the country and many more who emigrated in search of wealth and found it. But still, wealth is frowned upon and a good career as a doctor or, in this litigious state, a lawyer is a better way to make a living. There are fewer risks involved. De Valera's vision of a pastoral land where simplicity and innocence were the norm also had little encouragement to wealth-making in it.

Charity

Woven into these attitudes to wealth creation lies the fact that the Irish as individuals give more money to charities per capita than any other western European nation. The state contributes to international peacekeeping through the United Nations but charities like Trocaire are a significant element of aid work in famine and war stricken countries.

Walk down any street on a Fair-day or during busy shopping times and there will be a band of dedicated teenagers exhorting you to give money to some charity or other and most people, to their credit, never tire of the incessant

In the 1985 Live Aid appeal on behalf of Ethiopian famine victims, itself organised by an Irishman, Bob Geldof, Irish people donated I£ 9 million—more per capita than any other nation.

requests and give generously. An interesting corollary to this is the Catholic teaching that it is not a sin to steal if there is a real need, and if the person from whom you steal has more than he or she needs. A man stealing

food from the supermarket to feed his hungry children might be in trouble with the law but not necessarily with the church

Begrudgery

Perhaps a result of Ireland's strong sense of historical injustice is a feeling of being second best, not quite as good when



The Irish have traditionally given generously to charities and the street corner collector is a common sight, particularly in the cities of Ireland.

compared to what's going on in Britain or the United States. Reasons can be found in the country's economic history, not least being the fact that for generations, talent has gone abroad in search of recognition.

Allied to this is the very real Irish sense of begrudgery. Succeeding in Britain or the United States—the two places writ large in the Irish consciousness—is fine as long as the person does not get too rich, famous, or otherwise successful.



Then the feeling that they don't quite deserve all this comes into play and the Irish person who has achieved fame becomes an object of contempt.

This reluctance to dirty the hands with filthy lucre has become part of the peculiarly Irish phenomenon of begrudgery. This is a complex attitude complicated by the fact that everyone knows it is wrong, that those who risk all to make a lot of money are doing the country a service but still it exists. Begrudgers are people who are characterised as spending most of their time propping up a bar and criticising other people's efforts. These efforts might be those of the government to guide Ireland through its passage into the 21st century, the people who set up businesses or new enterprises or people who, by their own efforts, have made a lot of money.

Begrudgers not only begrudge anyone else's success but watch over the efforts of others to become successful hoping that they will fail. Pop groups which have become internationally famous such as U2 have described this feeling, which is that they have got just too big for their boots and could do with taking down a peg or two. There is a kind of

feeling abroad in Ireland that the Irish do everything wrong and that if something does go right, it must be through cheating or luck rather than because of the efforts of the successful person. Begrudgers affect wealth and wealth creation by first of all hoping that the project or effort will fail, then waiting until the failure occurs and saying "I told you so." Not all Irish people are begrudgers but all classes and groups in Irish society produce them.

The Late Late Show, a kind of national institution in Ireland, occasionally devotes an entire show to neutralising this attitude by featuring Irish people and their successful business ventures or inventions. Even more often, the chat show format includes people who have made successful ventures talking about how they did it. Many of the shows in recent years have featured women entrepreneurs in a clear attempt to do away with both begrudgery and entrenched attitudes to women at the same time.

The Lotto

A state lottery of some kind has existed in Ireland for many years and is enormously popular both at home and in Britain. When it was called the Irish Sweepstake, it was based on some of the big horse races in Britain and Ireland and a trip to Britain could be financed with a handful of lottery tickets which were illegal in Britain and had to be smuggled over. Somehow wealth is neither begrudged nor disapproved of if it is gained in this way. Perhaps that sense of accepting one's lot in life has something to do with it.

Lottery winners do, however, have a tendency to keep their identity a secret and whenever there is a big win, the media stake out the Lotto headquarters trying to spot the happy winner. The region that the ticket is won in is always given and shops which have sold the winning ticket display a little sign telling the public. Perhaps that makes it a lucky shop.

The Lotto costs 4 euros per ticket and any number of tickets can be bought. The purchaser chooses six numbers from a total of 39 and their choice is registered. Every

Wednesday and Saturday, the Lotto is drawn on television and the nation is advised if there is a winner. The prize accumulates until it is won so the stakes can often be three million pounds if there have been no winners for a while. In addition, there are lots of scratch cards which offer cash prizes or a draw for a place as a contestant in a televised game show. On Saturdays, this programme, financed by the Lotto, takes place. A superficial game show format allows the state to give away thousands to whoever wins a place on the show. The show is poor television but incredibly popular. Contestants are guaranteed a substantial payment in prize form and can stand a chance to win an even more attractive jackpot.

The Lotto Scam

In 1993, a consortium of people tried out a completely legal scam of waiting till the jackpot was very high and buying up enough tickets to cover every possible combination of numbers on the Lotto. Since the lottery pays out for three or more correctly chosen numbers besides the big jackpot, even if they hadn't chosen the winning numbers, the lesser payouts which are guaranteed added up to an enormous profit. Unfortunately for the consortium, they were discovered and were unable to make all the purchases of tickets that they needed. They still made a lot of money. The general attitude to the event was one of fairly good-natured respect. Like other societies, the Irish respect a good trick, especially when it is legal.

Displays of Wealth

In the countryside, where no one can move without all the neighbours knowing about it, evidence of wealth can provide hours of speculation about how the wealth was come by and whether the owner is spending it wisely. Anyone who spends money ostentatiously is considered a fool and it is more common for someone to dress and behave below their financial station than above it.

An exception to this rule of not displaying one's wealth is in relation to the church. In the bad old days, the priest would call out the amount of money each family contributed to the collection plate and special seats in church were allotted to those who gave most generously. In modern times, donations

to the church are less grand with each person giving about one pound at the Sunday collection which goes to the upkeep of the parish. The priest himself, especially in a rural area, makes a good living out of his parishioners who contribute twice yearly at a special service called the Stations and who pay for a mass to be said for their deceased relatives on the anniversary of their death.

Sexual Mores

The less said about some of the old attitudes towards sex and sexuality in Ireland, the better. It is probably in this area that Irish thinking has undergone the most massive changes of all. A recent survey undertaken among young Irish people showed some interesting attitudes to sex, possible partners and marriage. A large proportion of young people in Ireland, according to the survey, believe in what is currently known as serial monogamy—80 per cent of the sample tested having no more than two sexual partners so far.

The age at which young Irish people engage in sexual activity varies a great deal from early teenage years to the late twenties, with the majority experienced by their early



twenties. Age of first sexual encounter varies with class, poorer teenagers tending to become experienced at a younger age. Marriage is in steep decline, Ireland having the lowest rate of marriage per capita in the European Union but the highest rate of fertility at 2.11 children per woman. Eighteen per cent of all children are now born out of marriage and the idea of the need for chastity before marriage is low on 90 per cent of young people's priorities and a similar number believing cohabitation without marriage is acceptable.

Within marriage, fidelity is high according to the survey, although large numbers of married people are separated with one spouse looking after the children. If promiscuity ever existed in Ireland, the threat of AIDS and the need for safe sex has made the casual pick up a very unlikely event. Reports of rape and attacks against women have increased every year since the 1970s. That is a much lower figure than for other European countries and the increase may be due to increased willingness to report sexual assaults rather than more attacks

Women

Male chauvinism is alive and well in rural Ireland. In order to understand that this is not just sour grapes or resentment on the part of a foreigner, it is necessary to look again at the 1937 constitution that seems to have caused so many problems in the following years.

The constitution was written at a time when the vision of Ireland expressed in the quotation below was proposed by a leading politician.

"... a land whose countryside would be bright with cosy homesteads, whose fields and villages would be joyous with the sounds of industry, with the romping of sturdy children, the contests of athletic youths and the laughter of comely maidens, whose firesides would be forums for the wisdom of serene old age."

Implicit in it are women who preside over firesides rather than offices, classrooms or hospitals, and men whose days are spent in manual labour. The place of women is set squarely in the home. When the constitution was written, it specifically referred to the role of women in Irish society:

- In particular, the state recognises that by her life within the home, woman gives to the state a support without which the common good cannot be achieved.
- The state shall, therefore, endeavour to ensure that mothers shall not be obliged by economic necessity to engage in labour to the neglect of their duties in the home.

Labour which makes them neglect their duties in the home! The state cannot achieve common good, it would seem, unless women are in the home! The constitution of Ireland is not unique in embodying the principles of a forgotten age but it is always interesting to consider the framework around which a society has been built and in this case the tone was set, primarily by De Valera, at a time when the role of women in Irish society was accepted as at least passive and domestic, if not just plain subservient.



Despite this, there are many very successful women in Ireland today who run homes and jobs and bring their special qualities of compassion and empathy to all they do. The prime example of this 'superwoman' was President Mary Robinson, of whom everyone in the country is still inordinately proud.

Ireland also has a greater proportion of women in the parliament than Britain and despite many of its laws and religious mores, the young women of Ireland are as much in charge of their bodies and their lives as young women anywhere. But scratch many an Irish man aged 40-plus and underneath you'll find a man who asks "Is the boss in?" when he comes to install your telephone or mend the central heating.

Since Ireland joined the European Community in the 1970s, several working groups have been set up to investigate why women are under-represented in management and academia and laws have been passed making discrimination on the grounds of gender illegal. But the fact remains that women are in general paid less and do more unskilled and part time jobs than men and that women moving up through a career often encounter 'glass ceilings'—points beyond which it is difficult for them to move on.

TRADITIONS: WHAT THEY CHERISH Luck Money

This is a phenomenon you may never encounter in Ireland unless you are dealing with an elderly person or are in the country. Where two people are negotiating a price, say for a horse, discussion may go on for some time about the qualities of the animal and how much the seller hates to part with it. When eventually the price is agreed and buyer and seller have shaken hands and possibly even exchanged the cash, the buyer may well ask for some luck money. This means that the seller must give some money back to the buyer. It will often be done without asking since the refund brings good luck to both of them. Actually asking for the luck money is almost impertinent because the polite thing to do is give it without being asked.

If you are asked for some luck money, you might want to round the sale down to the nearest round figure. If you are selling and really want to ingratiate yourself with the buyer, you should always give a bit of money back or just knock off the odd bits of cash. This is often done even in big stores in Ireland, as if nit-picking over loose change harms your relationship and makes you seem mean.

THE IRISH WORK ETHIC

Just the title of this section could bring a smile to the face of an English comedian thinking about new material for his stage act. The English mythological Irishman spends most of his time leaning on his shovel discussing the best way to continue digging his hole. The national character that emerges in the Irish joke, deeply embedded in the consciousness of English people, is shiftless, work-shy, simple-minded and incapable of doing anything unless it is a very simple activity and then it will be done in the silliest possible way.

How many Irishmen does it take to fit a light bulb? Answer: Four; one to hold the bulb and three to turn the ladder. Did you hear about the Irishman who fell out of the window? He was ironing the curtains! One Irishman to another Irishman (looking up at the sky): "Is that the sun or the moon?" Second Irishman: "I don't know I don't live round here."

Many societies with an immigrant community develop these stereotypes in their culture. But why should this particular stereotype have stuck to Irish people? England has West Indian and Asian communities which are far more in evidence than the Irish. The Irish have been emigrating to Britain for centuries, taking badly paid manual work, often under terrible work conditions. During the Second World War, thousands of Irish men went to Britain to fill the places of the men who went to war and much Irish labour went into the war effort.

After the Second World War, many more came to Britain, living in poor housing and being ferried from one building site to the next, working with no insurance and paying no taxes, saving their employers a great deal of money in pay and benefits. Further back in history, the Irish came to Britain in



the 19th century to work on the many building projects taking place then. Navvy, the word which now means a manual labourer, comes from the term 'navigators' which was used to describe the men who worked on building Britain's canal system, most of them Irish. Much of Britain's infrastructure was built by Irish hands and in view of this the comedian's jokes can at times wear a bit thin.

The kernel of truth that accounts for the slanderous stereotyping is that the Irish do have a more relaxed and humane attitude towards work. They work to live, not the other way around, and in doing so make a valuable contribution to European civilisation.

Irish Time Warps

If the Irish have taken a precise language such as English and given it a special dimension all their own, then their use of time and timekeeping is equally creative. In Ireland, there seem to exist two different time schemes. One, which controls the arrival of buses and trains and television programmes is decidedly European. It can be positively stunning to be standing on a deserted country road, having

seen no traffic for an hour and convinced that the bus will never be on time, only to have it roll up at the exact minute (well thereabouts anyway) that it is supposed to. Banks open and close at regular hours, libraries likewise. Offices, in the city at least, can be relied on to be open when they are supposed to.

Then there's the other kind of Irish time which is perhaps most typified by the closing hours of some rural pubs. This is the one where a friend arranges to meet you somewhere at eight o'clock and turns up two hours later with no idea that there might be anything wrong with that. You were in the pub, there was a lot of good stuff to drink and other people to talk to so why worry? Or perhaps the telephone engineer who is to arrive on Thursday morning comes the following Monday afternoon. Or the courier service which hangs on to your delivery for a few days until he's going in that direction and then rings you up to say he's left it a couple of miles down the road at the pub.

Everyone has anecdotes about missing, delayed or never-did-arrive deliveries, workmen or visitors. Of course this happens in other countries too but only in Ireland is it handled with good grace and a cheerful attitude. Having an apoplectic fit one day at a firm, which had yet again failed to deliver something I'd bought almost a month before, I could hear genuine surprise in the voice at the other end of the telephone line. Why, it seemed to be saying, was I so annoyed? The delivery would get made eventually—for this was the sub-text—no harm was coming to me in the meantime. I'd lived all these years without whatever it was, why worry about a few days more? And this phenomenon doesn't just work against the consumer. The same delay can often occur with bills. I have had to go into shops and ask them to send me bills that they've forgotten about.

On Time and Some Other Time

Basically, Ireland seems to exist along two time frames. In one, business carries on as it does everywhere else, efficiently and with all due respect to the local bureaucracy, necessary deadlines and need for payments. In the other time frame



the old Ireland exists, where there is all the time in the world to do things and why hurry if there's something better to be doing?

Both the Irish Electricity Board and Irish Telecom have introduced a raffle into their bill paying schemes. If bills are paid within a certain time, the customer is automatically entered into a raffle and can win a car or other goodies. This isn't because people are reluctant to pay their bills but because no one sees any hurry in doing things like that unless they see some incentive such as the chance to win a car. If you are Irish or have lived in the culture for a long time, any other way of existing probably seems quite outlandish and unnecessarily fussy. But discovering this aspect of Irish life can be very frustrating for newcomers, especially other Europeans, who first of all see only the similarities with their own country and only later begin to realise that a different mindset affects people's actions in Ireland.

These two time frames sometimes run into each other catastrophically and occasionally invade each others' private space. In most schools around the world, timekeeping is a

question of pupil discipline. If you are late, you are in trouble. Not so in West Cork where everyone understands that the bus driver may be delivering a calf before he sets out on his bus route, or that pupils may have to bring in the cows for their father one morning, or a slight

If there is a big hurling match during a school day, an amazing number of reasons suddenly arise as to why pupils can't make it to school that day. Again, you might have waited ten minutes outside a shop for the lunch hour to end, only to go on waiting longer because the shopkeeper met someone on his way back and had to stop for a chat.

frost on the road makes it impossible for the children to get in before lunch time.

For me the worst time warp of all in Ireland occurs at supermarket checkouts. They have to be the most boring places in the known universe. All over Europe, time and motion experts dedicate themselves to preventing consumer fatigue by shortening checkout waiting times. In Ireland, you must pray that there hasn't been a wedding or a funeral in town lately or some other thing that the checkout person and the six customers in front of you have to discuss. If you do pick a line where the checkout person knows three or four people in front of you, do try to smile while you watch her hand hover in the air over the can of peas while she listens to the latest on Maura's lumbago or the pilgrimage to Knock.

Since everyone else there expects a long wait and is probably striking up a conversation with the complete stranger next to them anyway, anyone who just wants to get through the checkout and get on with their lives is definitely antisocial and deserves to be held up for even longer. In fact, good manners dictate that you, in your turn, should find something nice to talk to the checkout person about. Otherwise, it would suggest that they were just menial labourers and you didn't care about them.

Business Hours

In most fast paced cities, the idea of closing the shop or business for an hour and a half at the very peak time of business would seem ludicrous. When are the most people popping into shops or offices during the day? During their lunch break of course. Not so in Irish towns where for an hour or even 90 minutes, every lunchtime place closes. In many ways, this must be one of the most civilised things about Ireland. Lunchtime means just that. Everyone closes up and goes off for lunch to a pub or the park or a cafe. This is not the case in Dublin or Belfast and not generally the case in Cork, Limerick and Galway, but it is a feature of life in smaller towns. The big stores no longer close for lunch. As in most other places, staff take their lunch break in shifts and no one notices the difference.

This can have an interesting effect on a small town. On a busy Fair-day, it will be thronged with people all bustling about with sheep and horses for sale in the town square along with stalls selling all sorts of stuff. Cars will be double parked alongside delivery vans shunting their way through streets which were never intended for this volume of traffic. Then all of a sudden the clock strikes one and everyone disappears into the nearest pub. The blinds are pulled down in the shops, the banks close their doors, the stalls shut up shop. Only the pubs and restaurants are doing any trade. At around two thirty



or thereabouts, things start to move again but they never really get back to the businesslike nature of the morning. It could be the hour and a half in the pub that is responsible for the new, more mellow afternoon atmosphere.

Similarly, Ireland has an ancient tradition called half day closing. On one day a week, all the shops shut at one o'clock and do not open again. This is most likely because most shops in Ireland are small and employ few people and whose working hours are restricted. Whatever the reason, it fits in perfectly with Ireland's very laid-back attitude to business in general and daily trade in particular. Business is all right but there are so many other good things to do.

The Black Economy

It may sometimes seem that much of Irish daily life functions on a kind of barter system, particularly in the countryside. It would be difficult in rural areas to survive without the help of neighbours and a complex system of cooperation exists, which no one calculates but which seems to work quite well. Lifts to town, help on the farm, lending farm equipment, looking after children, work in the church, a hand in the shop or behind the bar if things get difficult are all done because each person knows that they too will need the support of their neighbours sooner or later.

Unpaid or undeclared work of this nature is probably a way of life in many societies. A carpenter or handyman does work for his neighbours and knows he can call on help or the price of a pint or so when he needs it. The black economy often extends into quite illegal areas in Ireland with people supplementing their welfare payments with work or even occasionally supplementing their undeclared work with welfare payments.

The welfare officers are quite aware that sometimes people are forced into these measures to stay alive and have developed certain schemes designed to help people into proper work in this way. Individuals can arrange with the welfare office to begin a business, say open a shop, while still receiving their welfare cheques. They are allowed a period of time to become solvent, all the while guaranteeing that they

110 CULTURESHOCK! IRELAND

survive at least with their welfare cheques. In this way, the state is recognising that the black economy exists and tries to use it to improve people's employment chances.

SOCIALISING WITH THE LOCALS

CHAPTER 4



'Other people have a nationality.

The Irish and the Jews have a psychosis.'

—Brendan Behan, *Richard's Cork Leg*

IRELAND'S ETHNIC MIX

Until the 21st century, Ireland was totally racially homogenous. It has been a colonised country, not an imperial one, and the policy of the imperialist power was to introduce only one group of immigrant settlers which was also racially homogenous, albeit religiously divided from the indigenous population. Unlike the situation in many other parts of the world, there has been, until very recently, little scope for immigration from poorer countries or any connection between Ireland and other countries to encourage large movements of people into the country. Sadly but understandably, Ireland's new immigrant communities encounter hostility, exacerbated by daily news reports of immigrants coming to Ireland because it is a soft option or for the medical and social welfare benefits.

Travellers

The position of Travellers in Ireland is a difficult one and raises many issues, not the least of which is the Irish claim to ethnic and racial tolerance. Travellers make up about 0.5 per cent of the total population of the island, about 22,000 people; they are a tiny minority but a very visible one. Their origins are unknown. It is very unlikely that they have any ethnic connection with the Romany Gypsies of Europe or America, although their lifestyle was very similar in times past. They are Catholic and ethnically indistinguishable from

their settled neighbours. Within a generation of a Traveller family taking settled accommodation, they are no different in any way from other Irish people. It is possible that they are the descendants of the dispossessed peasants of the eighteenth century or later, or that they descend from one of the Celtic travelling clans—the Bards perhaps.

As late as the 1960s, they travelled around the country in hand-painted, horse-drawn wooden caravans. These can still be seen around the country but are more likely to contain tourists on holiday than Travelling people. Modern Travellers live in site caravans that have to be towed from one site to another by lorry. They are often attractively decorated but with chrome nowadays and often with satellite aerials on the roof. At one time, each Traveller clan had their own county and rarely moved out of it. The Carty's were Clare Travellers, the Wards from Galway and the Maughans from Mayo.

Nowadays, most Travellers are more settled, living on illegal fixed sites as long as they can before being evicted or living in established sites with more comfort but with much local opposition. In the past, their dress was distinctive with the women wearing bright plaid shawls rather than the black ones that older settled women wore. Modern Travellers dress in a similar way to regular country people. They had a secret



This caravan is home to a Traveller family and boasts many modern conveniences, including international television reception via satelite.

language or argot called Shelta which used English, Irish and some made up words.

They were traditionally tinsmiths and mended pots, sharpened knives and bought and sold things. This aspect of their lifestyle remains and modern Travellers often have a collection of elderly and antique bits and pieces set out at the roadside that they have bought from houses that they visit around the country. Horse trading was a natural part of their livelihood since they used horses to draw their caravans and this too is still a part of some Travellers' interests and occupations.

Mending pots has been replaced by scrap dealing and this brings us to one of the areas where Travellers and their settled neighbours clash. Dealing in scrap metal often leads to large amounts of junk lying around the site of any Traveller settlement. It is an eyesore and tends to reduce the value of houses in the locality. Consequently most people tend to put up a great deal of resistance when local councils decide to build proper sites for Travellers. Besides the junk, many people consider Travellers to be criminal in intent, unruly in their behaviour, drunk for much of the time and dirty. Poorer Travellers are called lazy and are accused of scrounging off the state while the richer ones are suspected of making their money through crime, despite the many government inquiries into the lifestyle and criminal participation of the Traveller population which show this is not true.

All over Ireland, huge rocks can be seen on the wider grass verges to prevent caravans stopping, and signs prohibiting caravans are not aimed at tourists in their campers but at Travellers. Sites with washing facilities are due to be built but often when a site is designated, local people campaign against it. In Belfast, one such site which cost £20,000 to build was destroyed by local residents. Another cause for complaint about the Travellers is the number of children who beg on the streets of major cities.

Conditions for Travellers can be very harsh because few sites, even those designated by local councils, have facilities like water, sewerage systems or rubbish collection. Travellers have large families and their children suffer academically

from their constant movement, and are constantly at risk from traffic. Their life expectancy is lower than the average for Ireland. Males can expect to live about ten years less than their settled peers while for women the figure is twelve years less. The infant mortality rate is 18 deaths per thousand as opposed to the national average of seven per thousand. Only about 1,200

In my local area, a Traveller family has settled on a site that the local council wanted to build into a children's playground, so all work has stopped while negotiations take place. When the Travellers went to the local community centre for help in writing to the council, putting their case for a Travellers site there, the people working there who helped them were criticised by their neighbours for giving the help.

families still travel about, the rest being either settled in houses or on fixed sites.

There are of course two sides to every argument and it is important not to be taken in by the romantic notion of the 'nomadic gypsy.' Travellers' sites are a mess and they do create an eyesore and a health hazard in towns desperate to attract tourists.

Legislation has been passed which recognises Travellers as a distinct nomadic group and guarantees their right to travel but it is more in the area of social acceptance than legislation that the changes need to be made. The problem will not go away with the legislation. The work that helped shape the Travellers' lifestyle has basically gone with the invention of plastic and the new prosperity that allows people to throw away broken saucepans and buy new ones. Where the Travellers settle in houses, their neighbours, even exTravellers, don't accept them easily. It is the classic situation of everyone wanting something to be done about it but not near them.

Jews

Judaism has a long history in Ireland. 'The Annals of Innisfallen', an ancient Gaelic poem about the political events of the time and written in 1077, records the visit of five Jews to the High King of Ireland at Limerick. Major migrations of Jews into Ireland followed the expulsion of all Jews from Spain and Portugal in 1492. They mainly settled

in communities around the south coast of the island. The earliest sign of a sizeable settled community in Ireland is in the Jewish cemetery which was established in Cork City in the early 1700s.

A Dublin community was established in the 1660s with a prayer room and a cemetery, so numbers must have been substantial. More communities are recorded in the town records of Derry, Lurgan, Limerick and Waterford. A Belfast community was in existence in 1864 and the foundation stone of its synagogue was laid in 1871. In the Napoleonic wars of the early 1900s, more Jews, this time from France, arrived in Ireland but the biggest wave of immigration occurred between 1880 and 1910 following the pogroms in Lithuania and Russia.

For a time in the late 19th and early 20th centuries, Dublin, Belfast and Cork had large thriving Jewish communities. Cork had an entire area where only Jewish people lived

The Jews did not have an easy time even in tolerant Ireland. In Limerick, in particular, they met a great deal of prejudice with priests preaching from the pulpit to their parishioners not to frequent Jewish shops or use Jewish workmen. The Jewish cemetery there was allowed to fall into ruin as the Jewish community left for other areas but it has recently been restored.

called Jewstown. The streets held kosher shops, ritual bathhouses and synagogues. Many non-Jewish people in the cities can remember with affection buying bagels or other Jewish delicacies from the local stores. Numbers of Jews in Ireland have declined since then through emigration and assimilation into mainstream

religions and the Jewish population figure now stands at about 2,000, mainly in Dublin, Cork and Belfast.

Ireland's Jews live an inconspicuous life in small communities where family life revolves around the synagogue. Jewish children mostly attend Catholic schools , although there is a school for Jewish children of all ages in Dublin where the emphasis is on religious study. Jews are not an evangelistic group and do not try to make converts to their religion and the emphasis has been mostly in the other direction. Many young Jewish people find husbands and wives from the general community where Catholics

are expected to insist on the children of a mixed marriage becoming Catholic. Their dress, on religious occasions at least, distinguishes them from their Catholic neighbours and some children report a very mild form of abuse aimed at them but Catholic-Jewish relations remain good.

Considering their small numbers in the country, the Jewish

community takes an active part in Irish public life. The Lord Mayor of Belfast in 1899, Daniel Joseph Jaffe, was Jewish and the Lord Mayor of Cork in the 1970s, Alderman Gerald Goldberg, was also Jewish. In recent years three Teach Dáils were Jewish; Ben Briscoe of Fianna Fail, Alan

In Ireland, Jewish people are not a race of immigrants living a separate existence in a foreign country. They are Irish first and Jewish second. They support the Irish football team, learn Irish at school, play Gaelic football and do all the things that other Irish people do.

Shatter of Fine Gael and Mervyn Taylor of Labour.

The most famous Irish Jew of all must be the fictional one—Leopold Bloom—the protagonist of James Joyce's novel *Ulysses*. Joyce made Bloom a Jew partly to create a sense of difference and isolation as he wanders about the city of Dublin, the proverbial wandering Jew, just as Ulysses wandered in the myth. At one time he meets racism in the form of a drunken nationalist in a pub and is roused to retort, after being called a filthy Jew, that the Republican's saviour was also a Jew. Another famous member of the Irish Jewish community—this time a real person—was Cheim Herzog, a former president of Israel.

Muslims

Ireland has a fairly recent and fluid Muslim population of around 3,000 people. Many of them have arrived as students and spend only the period of their education in the country while others, especially some from Pakistan living in Northern Ireland, arrived as immigrants during the 1960s and 1970s. They are less homogenous than Ireland's Jews, originating from as many as thirty different countries from Malaysia to the Middle East and Pakistan to the former Yugoslavia. More settled groups live in the smaller cities and towns of Ireland, working in businesses such as meat

exporting factories where the meat is slaughtered according to Islamic ritual.

The Muslim community in Dublin is sufficiently large to have set up its own mosque in an abandoned Presbyterian church on the South Circular Road. The mosque has an Imam who came from the Sudan especially to take charge of the religious needs of Dublin's Muslims. The old church serves as a mosque, a social centre and a study centre. They experience little prejudice from Irish people, those with experience of Britain agreeing that it is nothing compared to the unpleasantness they have experienced there. Services in the mosque are in Arabic and English.

Other Muslims have married Irish people and somehow managed to integrate both religions' dictate that the children be brought up within their own religion. Muslim women in Ireland tend to stay at home, wearing the *hajib* (the face covering shawl) and mix only with the men of their family. A career is often a temporary measure before they marry and dedicate themselves to their family. They make arranged marriages and, far from feeling restricted in their own lives, see the religious laws against contraception and abortion as denials of rights that they have and Irish women do not.

Chinese

Surprisingly for a country with no connections in the Far East, the Chinese are the largest ethnic minority in Ireland. In the Republic, it is thought that there are about 50,000 Chinese residents in Dublin alone, whether Irish citizens, European Union citizens or working in Ireland on a work permit. In line with the stereotype, many of the Irish Chinese actually do work in the catering industry in small takeaway restaurants as well as larger, more exclusive places.

Chinese people have a long tradition of hard work and very little concept of the welfare state. Ireland has, for many Chinese people, been the perfect place to set up in business. Until recent years, there was little competition in the catering industry and in the major cities, Chinese takeaways and restaurants are as Irish as cabbage and potatoes. In both the Republic and Northern Ireland, Chinese is the most widely



spoken language after English. In Dublin, there are weekend schools set up to teach both Cantonese and Mandarin to the children of ethnic Chinese and Chinese new Year has become another important feature of Dublin's festival calendar. Just as the Irish in New York or London stay in a close-knit group using certain pubs and social clubs, so do the Chinese, organising karaoke nights and showings of Hong Kong movies.

There are about 8,000 ethnic Chinese in Northern Ireland. The Chinese community in Belfast is quite close and, being recent, experiences language problems. Most Chinese people in Belfast and the North in general are from Hong Kong. Just as in the south, only more so, the Chinese are associated with the catering trade; the first generation immigrants running Chinese takeaways, working enormously long hours and communicating with their Catholic or Protestant neighbours only in the words of their menus. Chinese restaurants tend to get most of their business after the pubs close, so working hours are unsocial to say the least. Many Chinese women in particular do not learn English readily and, apart from their family and Chinese friends, lead fairly isolated lives. They exist outside the conflict of the rest of

Belfast, having establishments in both the Falls and Shankill roads—the Catholic and Protestant strongholds—and throughout the city. They can often walk from one sectarian area to another where other residents would hesitate, with good reason. Their children tend to go to schools where there are other Chinese students. One school of 400 pupils has 22 Chinese students.

Socially, young Chinese people do not mix very much with their Northern Ireland peers. The complexities of the political situation are probably lost on a community of people used to gang warfare among rival groups in Hong Kong.Many Chinese people who arrived in Northern Ireland before the Troubles really began left during the worst of the fighting. As things calmed down in the late 1980s and 1990s, many have returned and found the burgeoning nightlife of Belfast and Derry perfect ground for re-establishing business. Many have gone from strength to strength, opening more luxurious places, catering to more gourmet inclined clientele, or other shops where the working hours are less demanding.

Indians

A small number of people from India have settled in both the Republic and Northern Ireland, beginning in the late 1940s. There are about a thousand Indians, mostly Hindus, living in the North and probably around two thousand ethnic Indians in the Republic, although figures do not distinguish between India and Pakistan and European Union citizens would not register in the figures anyway. Generally speaking they arrived with a good education and money or came with the purpose of education or setting up a business.

A president of Belfast's Chamber of Trade, Diljit Rana, came to Ireland in 1967 with a good education but little else and now owns a major new hotel, restaurants and other business enterprises. Indian children are generally successful in school and the community experiences little of the prejudice so common in Britain.

Like their British peers, many of the young Indians in Belfast or Dublin have distinct local accents and have learned Irish in school if they are from the Republic. Their areas of work are sometimes in catering, in the Indian takeaways and the very few upmarket Indian restaurants

around the country, but they figure more largely in industries such as electronics or small businesses such as dry cleaning. There are many Indian doctors in Ireland. A recent survey in the North showed that Indians were responsible for the creation of about 3,000 jobs, a figure well respected in a country with around 20 per cent unemployment.

Japanese

About 500 Japanese management executives live in Ireland at any one time, mostly on short-term contracts setting up businesses for Japanese firms. They are issued with work permits because they bring the expertise of the firm with them which cannot be reproduced by an Irish or European Union citizen.

The executives tend to stay for two or three years and bring their families with them. This can cause problems for the children whose school regime would be much more relaxed in Ireland than the very competitive system that operates in Japan. Many of them attend the Sudai International School in Kildare where they can keep up with the demands of the Japanese school system. Those who attend regular schools tend to rely heavily on private tuition and weekend classes. Older students are far more likely to remain in Japan for their higher education. In order to make their temporary stay in Ireland more settled, Japanese firms have set up a Japan Friendly Society, which gives courses on Irish culture and ways to integrate with Irish neighbours. For many Japanese people, the easygoing, light-hearted Irish must seem a peculiar group of people.

Europeans

Over the years, many Europeans have settled in Ireland for many reasons. During the 1960s when property prices were low in Ireland and fears about nuclear accidents were growing, many Germans and French bought little cottages all over Ireland and prepared them for their retirement. The number of Europeans entering what was then not part of the European Union began to cause alarm to the point where one Teach Dáil raised the issue in the Dáil, asking if it were



Among the people who have made a new home for themselves in Ireland, many have set up small enterprises making a simple living.

right with so many Irish people leaving the countryside for the cities that foreigners should be allowed to take up all the old houses.

The move from Europe to Ireland has been steady, if not overwhelming. European small business operators get tax concessions and low rents for setting up businesses that employ a certain number of Irish people. Ireland is one of the

In any small town in the west of Ireland on Fair-day or just on Fridays, when all the shopping gets done, you are as likely to hear French or German spoken as English. few really unspoiled countries left in a highly polluted and overpopulated continent, and the beauty of its countryside and the easygoing nature of the local people attract many first time visitors to stay. All over the west

of Ireland, tiny businesses are run by Europeans—budget hostels, restaurants, organic farms, goat rearing, craft shops, even small engineering firms and furniture manufacturers.

With the extension of the EU in 2004, large numbers of Eastern European workers have settled in Ireland, taking up largely low paid manual work amid scare stories of great waves of benefits claimants racing to get what they can from the Irish state.

RELIGIOUS ETHNICITY

The one division in Ireland that the whole world must be aware of is that of religion. In Northern Ireland, the division has been almost complete with few Protestant and Catholic families mixing or having much idea of the lives of their close neighbours until the relative easing of tensions in the 1990s. Nowadays, in cities like Belfast, younger people mix a little in places like stand-up comedy bars where religious divisions can often be a source of humour between the performers and their audience. Queens University in Belfast is probably one of the first places where young Northerners meet people of the other religion.

In social terms, the lives of these two divided peoples are remarkably similar. They watch the same television programmes, have the same aspirations for their children, worship the same god and equally suffer the worst of the strife. They have more in common with each other than with their English compatriots, both groups professing religious belief in higher numbers and attending church far more regularly than the English. But anyone in the North can be identified by their fellow citizens as Protestant or Catholic within minutes of finding out what school they attend or what area they live in and, in many cases, by what job they do.

CLASS DIVISIONS

The story goes that the English have a class system that everyone knows about, Americans have a class system but pretend they don't and the Irish have a class system but won't tell anyone how it works.

The more significant difference between social groups in Ireland is the division between country and city, particularly the difference between Dublin and the rest of Ireland. Although it is a small city by European standards, Dublin has many of the attributes of city life, from sprawling suburbs to badly planned 1960s housing estates driven by poverty, violence and street crime. It also has a lively and creative social scene with avant-garde theatre, concerts, all the movies the rest of Europe is watching, shopping centres, traffic jams,

industrial estates, ring roads, a new tramway called the LUAS and a metro system called the DART.

A typical country town, say Skibbereen in County Cork, has a few blocks of houses and shops, one or maybe two functioning supermarkets, lots of small shops of the kind that disappeared from the rest of Europe a decade ago, such as a saddlers or drapers, lots of pubs, possibly a cinema and about three blocks of street lights and pavements. Beyond that, houses mingle with warehouses and small businesses and finally give way to small stone walled fields with small herds of cows or the occasional flock of sheep. The town will serve as a centre for the many tiny villages that break up the pattern of fields. Each village will have a church, perhaps a post office and school and maybe a creamery and small shop and, of course, at least two pubs.

Most people in the country rarely walk anywhere if they can drive and it is not unusual to find the road blocked by two farmers exchanging the time of day, one in either lane of the two lane roads that are typical of rural Ireland. Driving through rural Ireland, it is still common practise, at least in some parts, to give a wave to anyone seen walking on the road.

If you walk past someone also walking, your chances of not engaging in several minutes of chat are very low. This is not the case in Dublin where they would think you mad if you said hello to everyone you passed in the street. Many people walking along the roads in the country will also expect a lift to the nearest town unless your car is full.

I recently needed to contact the mother of one of my son's friends. We didn't know her first name or address but knew she was a headmistress. I asked in one of the two town newsagents and got the address, phone number and some bio-data within about two minutes. In the smaller cities, this might still be possible to a limited extent, but like European cities, Dublin can be quite anonymous.

A similar offer in the city might get you arrested. When you do offer lifts, you can expect to be questioned about your origins, Irish connections, length of stay and job prospects. In the small towns of rural Ireland, everyone knows everyone else.

Life is different in many other ways between the city and the country. There are far fewer amenities or services in the country, but there is lots of fresh air and some truly beautiful scenery. This slower pace, more restricted outlook and the quality of the surroundings breeds a different kind of person. The city people call the country people culchies as a term of abuse. It means that they have little experience of city things like escalators or self-service petrol stations, and so lack the sophistication of their city relatives. In turn the small town people call the farmers culchies, meaning that they have no familiarity with town things like cash dispensers and traffic lights or the cinema.

Even voting patterns can be distinguished between the country and the city. In the cities, the old distinctions between Fianna Fail and Fine Gael have gone and people vote for parties like the Labour Party or the Progressive Democrats. In the country, people vote according to who they owe a favour to or more likely which party their great grandparents supported during the Civil War. In the cities, the popular ideas in America or Europe about tracing one's roots have not yet caught hold. Too many of the city folk are newly urbanised and any reminder of their rural past, beyond the occasional visit to the family farm, is unwelcome. Very few people would consider returning to the country to live.

The Anglo-Irish

After the Partition in 1920, the numbers of Protestant people in the Republic fell away sharply either through emigration or intermarriage. Remaining in tiny numbers and ageing fast are some wonderful relics of a bygone age—the Anglo-Irish. Despite the fact that they, like their parents and their grandparents, have lived in Ireland, they speak with English accents that would normally be heard in the bourgeois counties of England's south coast. They live in ancient crumbling old houses, for the most part as elderly as they are, drive cars they inherited from their parents and generally live a lifestyle that ended for the rest of Ireland fifty years ago.

An excellent way to see this rare and endangered species is to attend a local concert of classical music.



These are often organised by local choral societies and often take place in Church of Ireland churches. The Anglo-Irish can be distinguished by their loud imperious voices, ancient fox furs or hacking jackets and cravats. They really are a rare and wonderful sight and one has to admire whatever sense of belonging or endurance has kept them in a society which has long since stopped touching its forelock to them.

A friend of mine once stopped his car to help an elderly Anglo-Irish lady and her elderly car which had a flat tyre. He jacked up the car, took off the tyre and replaced it with the spare, all the time thinking he was kindly helping out an elderly lady. When he had finished she gave him 50 p as a gratuity. Not only was that insulting it was also too little!

HOW THEY SEE YOU

Since its economic renaissance in the 1990s, Ireland has experienced huge waves of immigration and has actively recruited workers from the newer EU countries to work and live here. For the most part the Irish tolerate and enjoy their new neighbours, but just like the other countries in Europe

which have had to face waves of migrants, Irish people are not all completely happy dealing with so many new faces so suddenly.

After each of the major world crises, sizeable numbers of refugees have found their way into Ireland. According to the EU Dublin convention, any asylum seeker entering an EU country is entitled to have their rights to asylum assessed and to be given assistance while that is taking place. This has led to the well-known waves of economic migrants arriving in EU states, including Ireland and claiming asylum. In some cases genuine refugees elicited some very ugly responses from people who see them as scroungers, using the social security system and getting free housing. Not an attractive response from people who for years, depended on the welcome of people in other countries.

In 2004, Ireland changed its constitution because of this perceived invasion of economic migrants. Before 2004, any child born in Ireland had an automatic right to Irish citizenship. This right has now been revoked because of a perceived threat of pregnant women swarming into the country in order to have their babies here and getting the right to stay here with them.

IMMIGRATION

Immigration is restricted in Ireland. European Union citizens and EEA countries (Iceland, Lichtenstein and Norway) may come and go and work as they please but other nationals may enter only on a tourist visa or they must apply for a resident's permit and a work permit. Work permits are restricted and an employer must prove that there is no Irish or EEA citizen capable of doing the job before a permit will be allowed.

There are no figures for the numbers of EEA citizens living in Ireland but it is high, especially in the west of Ireland where many small businesses are French, Swiss or German owned, as their owners take up European Union subsidies for settling in Ireland. Most work permits are granted to doctors and nurses who spend short periods in Ireland doing an internship.

SOCIAL CUSTOMS AND ETIQUETTE Greetings

The Irish are pretty much a 'take us as you meet us' people. There are few courtesies which are peculiar to the Irish but a few points should be mentioned. In Ireland, you might find yourself required to spend more time over greetings than you are used to. Most people like a conversation to begin with a greeting, whether you are dealing with a shop assistant or someone you are asking directions of, or even people you pass on the road in less populated areas.

When meeting strangers in Ireland, on however casual a basis, expect a few pertinent enquiries about matters like your origins, work and destination. Irish people like to have a whole picture of the person they are dealing with and like to pass that on to their neighbours. A handshake is a common form of greeting between both men and

Irish people would accept whatever form of salutation you choose to use but try to avoid patronising terms like, 'top of the morning to you'—this is pure stage Irish and is never used.

women but embracing is rare—except among urban yuppies—and not at all between men and women.

In the countryside, make sure you are not moving into the person's private space. Most country people spend

a lot of time in the open and expect a wider distance to be kept between you and them than city people. If you are female, you might want to prepare to smile understandingly at an assumed male superiority. Male condescension isn't intended to insult, it's rather the result of years of paternalism.

In pubs, you will be greeted on entry unless the place is heaving and will also be thanked and bid goodbye on leaving. Goodbyes are probably more widely used than in other contexts. You would bid the shop assistant 'good luck' or 'goodbye' when leaving. Look out for some interesting body language in this context. A barely noticeable flick of the head can often mean goodbye. 'God bless' is another regularly used farewell.

Weddings

Weddings are an altogether more secular affair in Ireland than they once were. Couples prepare for their Catholic wedding with talks with the local priest and most people still have a church service but from that point on, the rest is pure fun.

Weddings are very much like they are all over the Western world nowadays, with a church service followed by a reception in a local hotel. Attendance at the church is not by invitation, being a public mass anyone can attend. If you are not a Catholic and are invited to a wedding ceremony, there is little to be concerned about. Worshippers tend to move between sitting and standing and kneeling quite frequently but you can follow the crowd. At a stage in the mass, towards the end of the service, the congregation is invited to shake hands with one another as a sign of brotherly or sisterly love.

The reception after the mass is by invitation. People will dress up in formal clothes for weddings but it is easy to overdress. A backless evening gown or a coat and tails may go down well in a high society city wedding but generally, it is simply a matter of looking smart. Lots of hats accompany suits on women, men wear their standard dark weddings and funerals suit.

What to Avoid

Settling into a foreign country can be bewildering. In getting to know the Irish, here are some things you should avoid in your conversations:

- Avoid political discussions which go beyond the light-hearted.
- Don't ask someone how much they earn.
- Don't tell Irish jokes.
- Try not to ask questions to which the answer is no.
- In a pub or bar, make sure you pay for your round of drinks.
- Don't bring up controversial topics such as abortion or the scandals surrounding the priesthood.

The reception will consist of a meal and a party afterwards with plenty of drinks. If the party is held in a private house, all the drinks will be paid for by the wedding party. It is far more likely, however, for the celebratory party to take place in a hotel, where it will undoubtedly go on well into the early hours with spontaneous recitals and Irish dancing. More food will appear during the evening. The bride and groom disappear towards the end of the party.

If you are invited to a wedding, ask if there is a wedding list of suitable gifts that may be bought as presents. This is not as common as in other countries and if there isn't one then consider putting some cash (50–100 euros) into an envelope and handing it over to the best man.

Birth

Births are relatively quiet affairs. Perhaps it's the influence of the all-male Church that lends an air of taboo to the whole act of giving birth. In the country areas, the mother might be in a maternity unit miles away for a while. A visit to the baby after he or she has arrived home, with a small gift, is appreciated but not necessary.

Death

Death is quite a ritualised occasion with well established procedures. When someone dies in the country, everybody enters into a highly ritualised set of events which are designed to bring comfort to the bereaved and set the death firmly within the daily life of the community.

Especially in the countryside, the normal practice is for friends and relatives to attend what is known as 'the

A funeral is also a convincing example of Irish people's compassion for the unfortunate. Strangers to the family will attend a funeral out of genuine empathy for the grief of the occasion. Throughout the period of bereavement, there is a heartfelt show of respect for the deceased and the family that can be very moving.

removal'. After death, the corpse and coffin are in a visiting room in the undertaker's premises. The night before the body is brought to the church, friends and acquaintances pay their respects by going up to the coffin for a final farewell before shaking hands with the closest relatives

who are seated in the same room. To non-Irish outsiders, this may seem a ghoulish procedure, and it can be a stressful experience for close relatives of the deceased, but nowadays, it has replaced the traditional wake.

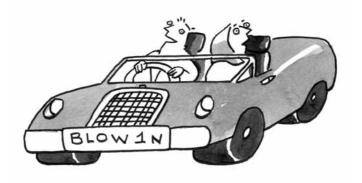
In a wake, the corpse and coffin are in the front room of the deceased's home and people gather to pay their last respects. The coffin is accompanied by a train of sympathisers in cars as it is brought from the funeral home to the church. After the deceased has been removed to the church, the coffin remains in the church overnight and the next day, a religious funeral service takes place. At the funeral service, people wear dark colours. The family will often take part in the funeral service. If you are merely an acquaintance of the deceased's family, then it is quite acceptable to attend the removal but not the funeral service the next day. Closer acquaintances or friends might attend both the removal and the church funeral or perhaps just the church service.

After the church service, the coffin is driven to the cemetery. The coffin is accompanied to the cemetery with some people walking behind the coffin. A brief service at the graveside ends the formal part of the funeral. People then approach the bereaved to give their condolences and leave. For relative strangers, attendance at the funeral service in the church and an appearance at the graveyard afterwards is all that is expected. After the burial, there is usually a gathering in a local pub where mourners can relax and socialise. Relatives of the deceased will usually cover some of the cost of the drinks and food that will often be provided in the pub.

Cremation is becoming increasingly popular in Ireland, especially in Dublin where the Republic's only crematorium operates. One reason for this is just a change in people's ideas about death but another reason is the expense of having to buy a plot of land in a cemetery.

ALTERNATIVE LIFESTYLES

It is important to point out to the aspiring Gaelophile that Ireland's newer residents fall into two distinct categories—



labelled 'blow-ins' and 'hippies' in some parts of the country. Blow-ins are the respectable looking ones who wear wax jackets and sensible shoes and drive small, ecologically sound, four-wheel-drive cars with Greenpeace stickers in the windows. Hippies, on the other hand, have unusual hairstyles, Oxfam shop clothes, especially overcoats and woollen jumpers with holes in them and Doc Marten boots. The men carry shoulder bags (to keep their dope in according to the locals) and the women have multiple pierced ears. Babies are dressed in colourful scarves, hand knitted items made from scraps of wool and have dreadlock hairstyles. Hippy vehicles are usually camper-vans, are uniformly old and artily painted like the original hippy carriages of the 1960s. Blow-ins are often affluent, are older and, if they work at all, run small businesses.

SETTLING IN

CHAPTER 5



'... a land whose countryside would be bright with cosy homesteads, whose fields and villages would be joyous with the sounds of industry, with the romping of sturdy children, the contests of athletic youths and the laughter of comely maidens, whose firesides would be forums for the wisdom of serene old age.'

—Eamon De Valera (1882–1975), politician and constitutional architect, during a radio broadcast, St Patrick's Day, 1943

FORMALITIES Immigration

British people entering Ireland encounter no immigration control. They merely flash their passport or identity document and pass outside immigration. EU citizens have the same freedom. Citizens of the countries listed below entering Ireland need to go through some basic immigration controls. They will have to fill in registration cards, show a valid visa and if arriving on a holiday visa, show a return ticket to their country of origin, some indication of accommodation in Ireland and proof of financial resources to support themselves. Immigration officers can refuse entry just on suspicion that you are intending to breach Irish immigration laws. Those who arrive with a work permit must show a similar set of documents.

Visas

EEA and EU citizens do not need a visa, or even a passport, to enter or work in Ireland. Citizens of the following countries do not need a visa to visit Ireland: Andorra, Argentina, Australia, Bahamas, Barbados, Botswana, Brazil, Brunei, Canada, Chile, Costa Rica, Croatia, Cyprus, El Salvador, Grenada, Guatemala, Honduras, Hong Kong, Israel, Jamaica, Japan, Korea, Latvia, Lesotho, Lithuania, Malawi, Malaysia, Mexico, Monaco, Nauru, new Zealand, Nicaragua, Panama, Paraguay, San Marino, Singapore, South Africa, Swaziland,

Switzerland, Tonga, Trinidad and Tobago, the USA, Uruguay, Venezuela, Western Samoa and Zimbabwe.

Citizens of countries not listed here must apply for a visa in their home country. EEA citizens can enter and stay in Ireland indefinitely as long as they can produce proof of self-sufficiency. UK citizens have no restrictions on their stay. Non-EEA citizens can stay up to three months but must then provide proof of self-sufficiency in order to get permission to remain. They must also register with the local Garda (the police) as an alien. Proof of self-sufficiency includes a work permit, a business permission letter from the Minister of Justice, or evidence that they have enough funds to maintain themselves. Wives and dependants, including parents, of a person who has a residency permit will also be given residency permits.

Work Permits

Non-EEA citizens need a work visa in order to take up work in Ireland. In order to obtain this they must first get a work permit There are a few exceptions to this rule:

- If they are a spouse of an Irish citizen.
- If they have been posted to Ireland for a maximum of four years by a company with business operations in the EU.
- If they have been posted for up to three years for training.
- If they have been granted refugee status.

Applications for work permits must be carried out by the potential employer to the Permits section of the department of Enterprise. The work permit should be obtained before travelling to Ireland or entry may be denied. A work permit is specific to not only one company but to a specified job within that company. Promotion or transfer within an Irish company involves resubmitting the application. There is a basic criteria that no EU citizen can be found who can perform the job before a work permit is granted. A list of Irish embassies abroad can be obtained from the Department of Foreign affairs at:

 Department of Foreign Affairs Consular Section Hainault House, 69/71 St. Stephen's Green, Dublin 2 Tel: (01) 478-0822.

Visit http://www.movetoireland.co for more information on visas and job prospects.

Customs

Any EU citizen coming to Ireland to live is allowed to bring their household goods without paying any import duties. Cars must be re-registered. Non-EU citizens bringing personal and household goods into Ireland must provide evidence that they have owned those goods for at least six months before arriving with them in Ireland—sales receipts, proof of address in the former country etc. Form C&E 1076 must be completed at the point of arrival and an inventory of all the goods must also be provided. Shipping companies will do the paperwork for you. You can import your household goods up to six months after your arrival. People who use

Notes on Immigration

- A passport is required by all visitors to Ireland except UK citizens (but these will be required to show photographic evidence of identity).
- A current driving licence is required if you wish to drive and if you are a non-EU citizen, it would be advisable to get an international licence in your home country before leaving.
- If you intend to apply for long-term residency, then birth certificates, marriage certificates for yourself and your dependants are required.
- Non-EEA (European Union plus Liechtenstein, Iceland and Norway) citizens intending to stay for longer than three months will be required to show proof that they have some means of economic support as well as medical insurance.
- Students must have a letter of registration from their college verifying the duration and nature of the course they intend to study.

equipment as tools of their trade, for example a carpenter or a doctor, may also import those tools without a fee. Other things intended for commercial use, office equipment for example, are liable to import duty and VAT. Sporting guns must have a licence before importing them. Plants from outside the EU may need a licence and some foods may not be brought in, from the EU or elsewhere.

FINDING A HOME Accommodation

Ireland in general is experiencing its first ever economic boom and house prices are rising faster than the level of inflation. In Dublin, house prices are among the highest in Europe. Most houses are snapped up as soon as they come on the market and sales are often by auction, pushing prices up higher and faster than they need to. Around the rest of the country, there is a similar situation of demand

- If you are entering Ireland from areas where there is a health risk from infectious diseases, particularly Africa, Asia, and Latin America, you may need vaccination certificates. You should check with the Irish embassy before travelling. Vaccinations should be recorded on an international health certificate.
- If you are a citizen of the following countries: Afghanistan, Albania, Bulgaria, Cuba, Ethiopia, Eritrea, Ghana, Iran, Iraq, Nigeria, Romania, Lebanon, Moldova, Serbia and Montenegro, Somalia, Sri Lanka, Zaire and are travelling through Ireland in transit, you will need a transit visa.
- In order to work in Ireland, nurses must have a current licence to practice from their own country as well as a certificate showing an English language qualification. They must also register with An Bord Altranais (The Nursing Board).



These well-preserved Georgian terraces are some of the few that have survived the onslaught of modern city architecture.

far outstripping supply, although sale by auction is not yet typical. Most high streets have estate agents who are only too happy to find the property of your dreams. If you decide to buy by auction, it might be best to let an agent act for you and give them an upper price so that you are not tempted to bid beyond your means. Buying a property will cost around 3000 euros, including the agent's fee and solicitor's fee.

If you are staying for several years, buying a house is a good idea since house prices are rising steadily and have never (yet) fallen. Good websites to check out for an overview of house prices and how to buy are:

- http://www.niceone.com
- http://www.niproperty.net
- http://www.irish-houses.com

Renting

For short term stays in Ireland, renting is the better option, being easier and less demanding than buying property. Most rented properties will be furnished and are regulated by the Housing Regulations of 1993 so that certain basic standards are required. A written lease or a rent book must be provided by the leaser and this must include details of all charges involved in the rental, including a security deposit and the conditions under which it may be forfeit, emergency contact details and who is responsible for repairs.

Rent is usually paid monthly and in advance by standing order on a bank account. Rentals are usually for one year with a month's notice required on either side, although some leases are for as short a period as three months. Rents vary



A modern bungalow. This one is quite modest in design but some are almost gothic in their decoration.

according to the location of the property. Some areas of Dublin can cost twice as much as others. Most towns will have letting agencies or estate agents who deal in leasing as well as selling.

On moving in, check that there is an inventory of items in the property and that it coincides with what is actually there. You might also want to change the locks on the entrances to the property, find out where the points are to turn off electricity and gas and install smoke alarms if they are not already installed. If you need to buy furniture, appliances etc, there are large electrical and furnishing shops in out-of-town malls close to most of Ireland's cities.

APPLIANCES AND UTILITIES

220 volts 50 hz AC is standard for electricity and square three-pin plugs are the most common. Adapters are widely available. American electrical appliances will need a transformer. For two-pin gadgets, a plastic adapter can be bought from your home country which will fit into the earth pin hole. If you have Japanese gadgets with three thin pins set at angles on the plug, you will need to change the plugs or bring a special adapter with you. Bathrooms often have two-pin, 110 volt sockets for shavers and are labelled 'shavers only'.

For the moment the only supplier of electricity in Ireland is the Electricity Supply Board and you must register with them and have the meter read and put in your name. All towns have ESB shops where you can arrange for a reading. There will be a connection charge. Bills can be paid at the post office or the ESB shop, or by direct debit, using a credit card by phone or online. Bills arrive every two months and will include a fixed charge and a metered rate depending on how much electricity you have used. Most cities have a natural gas supply piped into homes but in some rural areas, the only gas available is bottled gas, for which specific appliances are necessary.

In large towns and cities, water is safe to drink and paid for by a water rate rather than metered. In rural areas, water is often from an onsite private well and sewerage serviced by a private septic tank, so there are no rates to pay for this service. In cities, houses are centrally heated by gas while in the countryside, oil fired central heating is the norm. A few people in rural areas fire a central heating system on solid fuel such as coal and peat briquettes.

Refuse collection has become a contentious issue in Ireland recently, since most authorities have imposed charges on collection, some charging by weight and others per lift of a rubbish bin. Ireland is committed to recycling and items such as newspapers, bottles, drinks cans and clothes can be taken to recycling centres.

WHAT TO BRING FROM HOME

Irish prices are high compared with the rest of Europe. Having said that, there are very few things that cannot be purchased in Ireland. Over-the-counter medicines might be one thing to stock up on. Clothing is expensive in Ireland as is food, especially unusual food items such as spices. Books cost little more than in Britain. Alcohol is expensive.

THE EDUCATION SYSTEM

Schools in both the Republic and Northern Ireland are generally run along denominational lines, public schools in the Republic being Catholic with a few Protestant schools. Children attend primary school from ages 5–12 and secondary school from ages 12–16. Public examinations called the Leaving Certificate are undertaken at 15 and university entrance is determined by the results of the Higher Certificate taken at age 17. Gaelic is a compulsory subject until the leaving certificate and a pass in this subject is a requirement for a place at university and most government employment. Nursery schools are chiefly privately run.

Ireland has a strong education system which encourages and allows students to continue their education through to a tertiary level. This belies the still prevalent myth of the rural Irish who are bamboozled by any technology which confronts them, but old stereotypes die hard, even in modern Europe.

Irish politics come into everything, especially education, but the following account is a mere description of the types of schooling available without delving into the complications or issues involved.

Primary School

Primary education is mostly denominational in Ireland. In the Republic, primary schools are called national schools and children begin there at about the age of six. By default they are church run and the vast majority are run by the Catholic Church. Protestant churches also own and finance and direct the running of schools for children of Protestant families. Anyone who falls between these two divisions is free to go to whichever school they like.

The government has an obligation to provide transport to the nearest school of the correct denomination, so a Protestant child can travel as far as the nearest Protestant school and will be given transport. This is rarely an issue with Catholic schools, since few children have far to go to get to one. In the rare cases that Catholic schools are full, Catholic children may attend the local Protestant school, in which case they will receive religious education from their priest at the weekend.

Secondary School

At the age of 12 or 13, children move on to secondary education which is also largely denominational. At this level, Protestant schools are rarer so there is more of a mix in the classrooms. Many schools take little account of this though, offering Catholic doctrine lessons on the timetable while Protestants must make shift for themselves. Attendance at Irish classes is compulsory, but it is no longer a compulsory examination subject—which means that Irish teachers must deal with a lot of disinterested pupils, perhaps harming those that wish to learn

The secondary schools offer two types of education—the vocational schools offer a more practical timetable with lots of work-related courses and are intended for the less academically inclined while the secondary schools have a

more academic bias. In many cases, the vocational schools are now better staffed and equipped than the secondary schools and are attracting more able pupils. At age 15, students do a first set of public exams called the Junior Certificate and the results of those exams determine how they progress from there. They may leave school at that stage but few do. At 17, a second set of exams test students again, known as the Leaving Certificate, and the results of these tests determine a student's chances of entering a tertiary institution.

In Northern Ireland, education is even more sectarian with few Catholic and Protestant children mixing at all. The state schools, in this case, are Protestant while the Catholic Church receives subsidies towards the running of its own schools. Pupils take GCSE exams at the ages of 16 and 18. Universities are non-sectarian and it is here that many young Northern

Irish people first experience contact with their previously segregated neighbours. Irish was definitely not on the timetable at schools until quite recently, since it has long been associated with the Republicans.

In addition to the state schools which are free, there are many

There are also in the Republic a few community schools, so called because they have a less religious bias and are generally bigger. They are often brought about by the amalgamation of two smaller establishments on a new green field site.

private schools of all degrees of competence and cost, the most prestigious being Clongowes Wood College where some big names in politics and the arts were educated. Most private schools are run by religious orders and are single sex establishments.

Most of Ireland's immigrants are European and for anyone choosing to settle in the country, education with all its religious overtones can present a problem. Choices are between the religious denomination of the schools and whether to send the child to a private school, in which case they may well have to board, or a public one. It is unlikely that children would face any difficulty over religion at school but they may be asked questions, which they are best advised to answer with

the inquisitive nature of the Irish in mind, rather than with a defensive attitude.

Getting a place in the school you finally opt for is a question of availability of places and the school's acceptance of the pupil. The more prestigious schools may have an entrance examination. In the smaller towns, your choices will be very limited unless you send your child to board at a private school. For Japanese people who choose to bring their children to Ireland, there is a Japanese school in Kildare.

MONEY MATTERS Banking

The Republic of Ireland has eight banks. The two largest with the highest number of branches are the Bank of Ireland and the Allied Irish Bank(AIB). Bank charges in Ireland are high compared with the UK, with a fee for every transaction, including withdrawals from an ATM. A small bank, the Trustee Savings Bank, has fewer charges on current and deposit accounts and it is possible to make withdrawals from this bank though other banks' ATMs. A special tax called DIRT is levied at source on all interest accrued in Irish bank accounts and currently, the rate of interest is lower than the rate of inflation, so just keeping money in Ireland is expensive. Full time students are exempt from bank charges.

Banking hours are usually from 10:00 am-4:00 pm, Monday to Wednesday and on Friday, and 10:00 am-5:00 pm on Thursdays.

There are ATM machines even in quite small towns where cash can be withdrawn. Visa and Mastercards are commonly used all over Ireland and Northern Ireland. American express and Diners Club cards are less commonly used.

Taxes

Despite the high cost of running state industries and the welfare system, taxation in Ireland is relatively low. Farms are on the whole small and farmers are registered as self employed and many of them don't, on paper, come into even the lowest tax bracket. Many small farmers are even given a state subsidy in order to supplement their low incomes from

milk. Much government income comes from indirect taxes such as sales tax and value added tax (VAT).

A complaint of the civil servants in Ireland is that they are the driving force in the economy since they are relatively highly paid and yet their spending power is curtailed by taxation. They pay both income tax and sales tax. The cities are also penalised by property tax as well as local rates while in the country, many people don't pay any rates. In addition, all creative artists pay no tax, which could explain why so many famous people live here, or at least say they do! Tax evasion was widespread in Ireland until in 1993, the government offered an amnesty to all tax dodgers to come clean and state all their income in exchange for freedom from prosecution.



There are two ways of paying income tax in Ireland:

PAYE which most city workers pay. This is deducted from the monthly salary after the payee has been given a tax code by the tax office. To be issued with a tax code, you should have a PPS number. Until a tax code is issued, the payee will pay emergency tax (often

- higher than they need). This can be reclaimed at the end of the tax year and self assessment is carried out at the end.
- Self Assessment. Here, the individual fills out a form at the end of the tax year and the amount owed is calculated from this. There are many forms of accountants who are able to advise on the best way of managing this form filling so as to minimise tax liability.

Child Benefit

This is available to all women with children under 16 or under 19 and in full-time education. It is payable monthly. Grants and a higher rate of child benefit are available to mothers of multiple birth children.

SHOPPING

Ireland has finally started catching up with the rest of Europe in the area of shopping. There are out-of-town shopping malls around the perimeter of most big towns, each with a department store, a supermarket and a range of smaller shops. Several European discount supermarkets have settled in Ireland and there is more competition now than ever. Despite this, the small high street shop is surviving and in many small towns are the only option. Most towns have a monthly or weekly street market—Dublin has several. Street stallholders expect to bargain a little.

Dublin's Grafton Street has lots of small British chain stores for clothes and shoes while Henry Street in the north of the city has several large department stores and two shopping centres, the Jervis Centre and the Ilac Centre. Dawson Street has several good bookshops. Late opening in most towns is on Thursday. The main shopping area in Belfast is in the 'pedestrianised' city centre around Donegall Place Royal Avenue and the Fountain. Late opening is on Thursday and lots of the big stores open on Sunday afternoon. Less of a shopping centre, Galway has lots of tourist oriented gift shops but has most of the big chain stores—M&S, Dunnes, Roches, etc. Cork is the largest shopping area in the south of the country, with most of the chain stores around Patrick

Street in the city centre. Even so, it is still a poor third compared to Dublin and Belfast. For more information on shopping, restaurant reviews and hotels, check out: http://www.fodors.com.

Prices

In Ireland, a peculiar condition exists regarding the price of things you want to buy. In the big shops, prices are written on items and computer bar codes read out the price, just like in most other countries. But go into any small village or negotiate a service with a local tradesman, or even buy a tin of paint in the middle of Cork City as I have done, and prices take on an elastic quality depending on who you are. This is probably true of anywhere, with favoured customers getting better bargains than complete strangers, but in Ireland, it takes on the nature of an art form. In the Far East for example, the objective of the seller is to get as much cash as he can without losing the sale. Not so in Ireland, where quite a cavalier attitude exists over whether the sale is made or not and other factors become more important. What these factors are is not completely clear to me.

Another factor which should be taken into account if you are travelling around Ireland is that the further away from the big towns one travels, the more expensive things become. This is no doubt partly due to the cost of transport but it is also because in small towns, there is little competition and a long way for customers to go if they do not like the shop's prices. So, before setting out on a long journey into the countryside, buy whatever you need. Something like a replacement lens cap or unusual film or a battery for your watch could involve a lot of searching and expense.

HEALTH AND HOSPITALS Medical Care

In the Republic, medical care is free to low income holders of a medical card, obtainable by a means test. EU citizens are entitled to medical treatment under the EU Reciprocal medical treatment. They must bring with them to Ireland the form E111. Anyone without a medical card will pay 40 euros

for a consultation with a doctor and a further fifteen euros for each prescription. The doctor consulted must be registered with the Irish Health Board. Non-EU citizens must pay for medical care and should take out health insurance or check that their job, if they have one, offers a medical care package. In Northern Ireland, medical care is free to EU citizens, who must show the E111 form.

Emergency units at general hospitals are accessible to everyone. EU citizens may have to pay a minimal charge for the service. Non-EU citizens will pay the full cost of emergency treatment unless they have a medical card. There are A&E units at the following hospitals:

Dublin

■ Adelaide & Meath Hospital

Tallaght

Tel: (01) 414-2000

Beaumont Hospital

Beaumont Rd Tel: (01) 809-3000

Mater Miseracordiae

Eccles St

Tel: (01) 830-1122

St Vincent's

Donnybrook

Tel: (01) 269-4533.

Cork

Cork University Hospital

Wilton Rd

Tel: (021) 454-6400.

Belfast

Belfast City Hospital

Lisburn Rd

Tel: (028) 9032-9241

Mater Hospital

Crumlin Rd

Tel: (028) 9074-1211

Royal Victoria Hospital

Grosvenor Rd

Tel: (028) 9024-0503

Dental Care

In the Republic, dentists registered with the Irish Health Board are free to medical card holders. EU citizens can get treatment if they have an E111 form. Otherwise, dental treatment is paid for in private health care schemes.

TRANSPORTATION

In the Republic, long-distance buses are run by Bus Eireann (website: http://www.buseireann.ie), in Northern Ireland by Bus Eireann and Ulsterbus (email: feedback@translink. co.ok). Trains are run in the Republic by Iarnrod Eireann (website: http://www.irishrail.ie) and in Northern Ireland by Northern Ireland Railways [Tel: (028) 9089-9400]. Taxis in Dublin and Cork are metered but in smaller towns in the Republic, a fare should be agreed beforehand. In Belfast, some taxis ply certain routes only, those from Smithfield market travelling along the Falls Road and those from Bridge Street going along the Shankill Road.

Ireland has an efficient bus system which is fairly inexpensive and well organised with modern buses. There is a railway system, although it is not very extensive, but a train journey can be an interesting way to see the Irish countryside. Trains run from Cork to Dublin, stopping at various towns on the way. Another line runs from Dublin to Tralee in the south-west, while a third goes due west to Mayo. There is a rail link between Dublin and Belfast from where two other lines service the North. Dublin has a mass transit system which serves the suburbs and now also has a tram system called the Luas which also brings commuters into the city. Both systems are relatively inexpensive, but both fail to relieve the enormous rush hour traffic problems which snarl up the city each day.

Flights to Ireland can be fairly expensive, as are internal flights. Fares go up at holiday times and at peak travel times but by travelling at unsocial hours or grabbing one of the

special deals offered by the discount airlines such as Ryanair or Easyjet, you can obtain a discounted rate which can cost as little as 1 cent (you will of course pay the high airport tax in addition).

Belfast's two airports, Dublin airport and Cork and Shannon are international standard airports. Flights can be made from around 13 cities in the United Kingdom and direct international flights are available from the United States, and around 16 European cities, including Moscow. Several ferries and jetfoils link Ireland with England and France, although they are best avoided, being arduously long and badly designed. The weather and seas between England and Ireland can be quite severe at times and are sometimes a real test of one's sea legs.

If you intend to bring you own car to Ireland it must be reregistered with the local Vehicle Registration Office. This will

Tips on Buying a Used Car

- Check that the seller actually owns the car or that they have permission to sell it.
- Ask for a bill of sale or a certificate confirming that the car is fully paid for.
- Check that the address on the log book agrees with the seller's address.
- Look out for evidence such as above that the car has been paid for in full. If not, the dealer can claim the car back.
- It must have a National Car Test certificate
- It should be in good mechanical condition—you could take it to a local mechanic for a check. In a small country town, this person will be your neighbour and will see you regularly and so will do a good job.
- Check that the routine service certificates have been stamped.
- Find out if the car is still under warranty from its manufacturer or if the seller offers any guarantee.

involve a charge unless you can show that you have owned the vehicle for at least six months before you brought it into the country. A form C7E 1077 must be completed and you should have proof of ownership including the vehicle's registration document and insurance certificate. Once

Within the country, most people travel by private car. Roads are good near to the big cities but get smaller and more like country lanes the further out of town you go. When driving in rural Ireland, be prepared for possible delays caused by livestock being moved or even just some locals who may have stopped for a quick chat as they pass each other.

it is re-registered, it must be insured with an Irish company and must display an insurance disc, a road tax certificate, available from the Motor Tax office and, if over four years old, a certificate of a National Car Test which is carried out annually. The National Car Test is a rigorous one and most people put their car into a garage to have it checked before submitting it for the test.

Taxis are available in most big towns and the usual car hire companies also have offices around the country. Cars are very expensive compared to prices in England. Many companies around Ireland find it profitable to import used cars from Japan to sell on the second-hand market.

TELECOMMUNICATIONS Telephone

The international code for Ireland is 353 while the international code for Northern Ireland is 44. In the Republic, the telephone service is the state owned Telecom Eireann. Customers pay a two-monthly line rental charge and a price per minute for calls. In recent years, competitors such as Swiftcall have entered the market offering packages which make some calls cheaper, especially long distance and international calls.

Making calls is as simple as it is in any other country, first dialling the international code for the country concerned and then the local digits. Reduced evening rates operate locally but for some foreign calls, there is no reduced evening rate. Telecom Eireann has a service where a special call card will allow you to make calls from a call box in any country charged to your home or office account. Most businesses have fax

machines but these are not listed in the phone book and have generally been replaced by email.

Public phones are coin or card operated. Phone cards are issued in denominations of 10, 20, 50 and 100 units and can be bought from post offices or shops displaying a sign. Several mobile phone companies operate in the Republic. There are now more mobiles in operation than land lines. Most people have a mobile phone but rates are higher than calls from a land line. There are several packages available from a pay-as-you-go system, where you own the mobile and pay for each call by topping up your account with a credit card to a yearly phone rental which usually involves a fixed monthly charge and a fixed number of free calls. Which system you choose depends on your patterns of phone use. There are shops in every high street with a huge range of phones and offers. Similar systems operate in Northern Ireland. It is against the law to use a hand-held mobile phone while driving.

In Northern Ireland, the telephone system has been deregulated and several companies offer competitive rates, although like Ireland, the national phone company British Telecom owns the lines and are paid a line rental. Phone boxes are coin and card operated and in Belfast, some have Internet access.

Free and Low-cost Phone Numbers in the Republic

- 1800 free
- 1850 the first unit only is paid for
- 1890 lo-call—you pay a local call charge
- 0818 you pay for the entire call at a national rate

Other Useful Numbers:

- 1190 Irish directory enquiries
- 1197 UK directory
- 114 all other overseas numbers
- 1471 ringback—this will tell you what number the last missed call was from

There are other services such as call waiting, alarm calls, call answering, caller display, and call barring, all of which involve a charge and have to be requested.

Eircom rental and phone call bills arrive every two months and can be paid by direct debit, by cheque using the freepost envelope provided or by cash or card at the post office or online. When the phone is first installed or connected, there is a fixed charge. The discount call companies also send two monthly bills which have a similar range of options for payment.

Premium Rate Numbers

In the Republic, 1350, 1550, 1560, 1580, 1540, 1559, 1570 are all charged at much higher rates than a national call. They are used largely by commercial companies offering some kind of service—dating, chat lines, scratch card numbers and are best avoided.

Internet Facilities

Internet providers are plentiful in Ireland and Northern Ireland and some of them such as http://www.oceanfree.com are free to customers, although you pay for the phone time. Internet cafes are common all over the country and even pubs and airports have metered Internet links and wireless areas. Broadband is available in Dublin and the North but is as yet not available in the south and west of the country.

IRISH FOOD

CHAPTER 6





'I only take a drink on two occasions when I'm thirsty and when I'm not.' —Brendan Behan

In the last decade, Ireland has changed in many ways, not the least in the contents of its supermarkets. There was once a time when the most radical item in my local supermarket was pitta bread; not so any more. The revolution in pre-prepared food which hit the UK a decade earlier came to Ireland in the 1990s. Supermarkets are streamlined, bar coded and brimming with cook-in sauces, frozen meals, vegetarian, lowfat, Japanese, Indian, Chinese, Thai food etc. In addition, the new wealth has produced thousands of successful restaurants and cafes, theme bars with good food, café bars and specialist food shops. While most older people still like to go out for a steak and chips, the young are spending their new wealth on foreign travel and when they come home, they like to eat what they tried abroad. The biggest problem that besets most restaurateurs in Ireland is the need to include potatoes in the meal. Nouvelle cuisine doesn't go down too well in Bantry on a Sunday lunchtime.

SPUDS

Potatoes have a surprisingly short history in the long story of the Irish. Legend decrees that Sir Walter Raleigh brought potatoes back from America and planted them in his estate in the west of Cork, from where they became widely accepted. But if they did arrive in the 17th century, it is most likely that they came by way of Europe. In the 18th century, they were a luxury item made into a sweet pie and eaten by

the gentry. The staple diet for the poor, and that was most people, was oats.

By the mid-19th century, potatoes had found their true home. Potatoes need rich moist peaty soil and Ireland has more of that than it knows what to do with. In addition, apart from the need to earth them up a couple of times in spring, they require very little attention. This left the peasant population with the time it needed to grow the crops that paid the rent—wheat and barley.

Potato blight is a fungal disease of potatoes which begins on the leaves and quickly works its way down into the plants' stems and eventually the tubers. If it hits in a wet spring, even in these times of blight resistant crops and fungicidal sprays, it can wipe out a farmer's efforts in a matter of days.

Blight has a cyclical nature and there were small famines every few years leading up to the tragic one in 1847. The reason for the severity of this famine was that the population had grown considerably and because it hit the country for three seasons in succession. About a million people died and a million and a half emigrated, changing the economy and social structure of the country

The Chinese and Indian restaurants that do operate in Irish cities have found it impossible to function without offering chips as an accompaniment.

forever. What didn't change though was the dependence on potatoes and even nowadays, a meal without potatoes on the plate can be looked at askance, even in the most exclusive restaurants.

In the south of Ireland, potatoes are generally a kind of yellowy grey and partly mashed, with the post fast food addition of huge, deep-fried fingers from a place lovingly called 'the chipper', which is the equivalent of the English fish and chip shop. In city homes, the spuds are generally peeled and simmered in water until tender but in the countryside, they are still flung whole into a giant pot and cooked for ages, ending up in a dish in the middle of the table and speared and peeled on the spot by each member of the family. Holding a hot potato on the fork and



peeling it with the knife so as not to drop bits all over the plate is an acquired skill. Those left over are thrown out or fed to the family pet.

Baked whole potatoes are a modern trait as are roasted potatoes. In the North, potato cakes and potato scones are still in existence but the tradition of home cooking is giving way to frozen waffles or hash browns. Potatoes with the mark of the spade, that is the potatoes that have been damaged in the digging, are left lying in the field for the crows to eat. To dish up damaged potatoes to a guest would be a sign of poverty.

The most learned discussion that is likely to be heard on the subject of food among ordinary people in Ireland will be about the relative merits of different types of potatoes. One of the more expensive and popular types is Kerr's Pinks, which grow to a large size and retain their solidity after boiling. Others prefer Golden Wonder but those loyal to Kerr's Pinks will denigrate Golden Wonder for their alleged propensity to break up after a good boil.

IRISH MEALS The Full Irish Breakfast

If you have seen this sign in guesthouses or cafes in Ireland and are too afraid to find out just what the full Irish breakfast might entail, wonder no more. Whoever invented the full Irish breakfast must have had in mind the idea of population control, because anyone who eats a full Irish breakfast every day of their lives is unlikely to live a very long or healthy life.

Everything is cooked in the frying pan—bacon, eggs, sausages and black pudding, which is, in case you have never experienced it, a large sausage made from blood and other items which is smoked salted and hung and then cut into slices and fried. It is served up with soda bread and butter and perhaps honey as well. This is really laden with calories and cholesterol but it can also taste quite wonderful. All this is usually preceded by a cereal and juice so you'll probably need to go back to bed for a rest after eating it.

A more traditional breakfast would have been porridge—cracked or rolled oats boiled in salty water and served

In Northern Ireland, there is an even more awesome breakfast—the Ulster Fry—which adds white pudding to the black, plus fried bread and assorted other fried foods.

with milk and honey. Of course in cities nowadays, every instant Western cereal graces the breakfast table and Irish people are becoming just as conscious of healthy eating as anyone else.

The Midday Meal

If Ireland has responded to foreign tastes and ways anywhere, it is in the midday meal and in the cities. Pub lunches include all sorts of continental dishes and even the occasional Middle Eastern or Mexican dish. Pizzas are a sad shadow of their Italian progenitors but are ubiquitous and lasagne, or at least a version of it, can be found anywhere in Ireland now. A midday meal in a pub or restaurant costs about 8 euros and, apart from ethnic dishes, relies heavily on the spud. Even a toasted sandwich will be served up with potato salad. The further west and south one

travels, the more the spud will appear. Many people have a feeling that a meal really isn't proper unless it has meat and potatoes in it.

Among working people, the midday meal is enjoyed outside or in a pub or restaurant with friends and the main meal of the day will be taken at home in the evening. However, in more traditional areas, the midday meal is called dinner and functions as the main meal of the day. It invariably consists of potatoes boiled in their skins and a piece of meat. If there is another vegetable, it is likely to be a vegetable I know as swede but which is called suede turnip in Ireland. It is a large root vegetable which is boiled and mashed and ends up orange in colour. Like the potato, it grows well in Ireland and sits in the soil until it is needed. The meat will be roasted or fried or boiled and is most likely some form of bacon or salted pork.

Herbs and spices are rare in simple country cooking, although herb gardens were once an important part of the kitchen garden and old houses can still be found with their patches of tansy or feverfew or mint. These were used as much for dyeing and medicines as for flavouring foods. Sorrel was once a regular part of the Irish diet and older people tell stories of picking sheep's sorrel or hawthorn berries for snacks on the way to school. Since hawthorn berries contain a powerful stimulant, this might have made lessons quite interesting in the good old days.

Tea and Supper

Tea takes place around 4:00 pm in Ireland and consists of strong tea with lots of milk and slices of bread and butter. If it is the beautiful Irish soda bread made with sour milk and baking soda as a leavening agent, you are in for a treat. But home cooking is a rarity these days and soda bread more often comes in a packet from the supermarket but is still excellent. For a special tea with visitors, ham and cake appears. A late supper, after around 8:00 pm, is fairly rare. In the cities, the evening meal is most likely the main one with the family all together for the first time that day. It is likely to be eaten watching

television, and varies with social class in content and degree of formality.

If you are invited to tea or dinner in Ireland it is as well to make sure you understand the right time and the meaning of the meal as you might turn up expecting three courses and get some soda bread and a slice of cake! Alternatively, if expecting a light repast, you might be confronted by an enormous plate of potatoes, meat and vegetables followed by a pudding.

TRADITIONAL IRISH DISHES

Soda bread is still very much part of the Irish diet but Irish stew really belongs alongside leprechauns and shillelaghs. It is stewed meat, usually beef or lamb cooked with onions, potatoes and the odd turnip or two. Herbs such as bay leaf or marjoram find their way into the dish.

Then we have barm brack, a kind of cake, which was once used to finish off all the fruits of the summer and which I have seen in supermarkets around Halloween. Colcannon is alive and well in some parts of Ireland. It is made with mashed potato and cabbage which is fried in butter and milk with nutmeg added. Geese were once widely kept and eaten and were more often the Christmas dish than turkey, which is more difficult to keep and has fewer other useful aspects. Geese are still a fairly common sight in the country, although they are as likely to be kept as pets and burglar alarms than for the table.

The real, genuine Irish traditional meal is bacon and cabbage and it can taste delicious. There can be few houses in Ireland where this meal isn't served. The bacon is bought as a joint of meat and boiled forever and the cabbage is cooked in with it, also for a long time. The whole thing, cooking liquid and all, is served up with the potatoes and probably some turnip. Anyone over the age of forty and brought up in the country can probably remember the days when a pig was reared for slaughter. It was salted and packed into a chest where it stayed in the kitchen beside the table, to be taken out a joint at a time and boiled.

Meat processing is a major industry in Ireland and that consists mostly of bacon processing. Irish bacon joints and rashers travel worldwide and have a special taste all their own.

The Irish have a jargon reserved especially for bacon. Greenback means unsmoked bacon and the word rasher is used to mean slices of bacon as opposed to a joint. Asking for a pound of greenback rashers will be readily understood by anyone selling meat.

OTHER IRISH DELICACIES

Ireland has the potential to become a gourmet's dream holiday. Its traditional foods are excellent, though not inexpensive by European standards, and it also has some very special items that other countries really can't compete with.

Ireland has some of the most pure fresh water rivers in Europe. In its waters live wild brown trout, salmon and sea trout. Rainbow trout are bred and put into the lakes for the many keen Irish fishermen to bring home to the table. In addition, there is an amazing supply of fresh fish and shellfish and in recent years, small industries have built up around farming some of them.

If you drive around Ireland's coastline you will see close in by the shore what look like lines of the rope used to mark out swimming pools for races. These are in fact mussel farms. Mussels live in shallow water where they cling on to rocks or anything else that happens to be handy. Industrious fishermen took up the idea of dangling ropes into the water and waiting a few months. At the end of the summer, they pull up the ropes and lo and behold they are packed with mussels clinging on for dear life and just waiting to be thrown into a pot and cooked. Mussel-fairs are not uncommon in the west and south-west of Ireland, with free tastings of them on the street. They look evil but are excellent eating, especially when they are served up in some of the finer restaurants in garlic or lemon.

Also available, though not yet exploited to the full, are scallops which live in the shallow sea around the coast and just need to be scooped up with a kind of rake suspended from a small boat. Galway has an oyster festival in September.

Fish abound and John Dory, mackerel, haddock, and pollack can all be found. Strangely, even in the hard times of the 1930s, eels—which are freshwater fish—would never be eaten and if one were caught accidentally. it would be thrown down for the crows. Nowadays, any time spent in Ireland should allow for a visit to a seafood restaurant and, generally speaking, it is always worth considering the fish on a menu in a restaurant situated in a coastal region.

GUINNESS

A chapter on attitudes to food and drink in Ireland cannot end without some mention of the one thing that everyone associates with Ireland. Guinness isn't just a beer, it's a way of life; from its role in the nation's prosperity and history to its reputed healing powers—I kid you not. Guinness is regularly prescribed as a tonic and was and still is given in small quantities to children as a remedy for various complaints. It looks different from other beers with deep purply black liquid topped with a thick creamy froth. It takes quite a time to draw into the glass because of the frothy head



and the bartender will draw a glass of beer and then rest it for a while for the froth to subside and then refill it. People send back glasses that are not completely full or where the head is too thick.

Guinness is consumed worldwide although readers should be assured that whatever the stuff they are drinking in their own country tastes like, drinking it in Ireland is a very different experience. Perhaps the closest taste to it can be obtained from the specially designed cans which are designed to give the draught Guinness taste. Much guff is talked about the state of the pumps and the distance from the barrel to the pump and the varying qualities of the brew in different pubs in Dublin. But most pubs do a roaring trade whatever the length of the pipes. Non-Guinness drinks, especially lager, are becoming increasingly popular.

WHISKEY

Irish whiskey is another very popular drink and has been brewed in Ireland for centuries. More recent additions are some liqueurs and mixtures such as Irish Mist or Baileys Irish Cream which are very rich sweet drinks. Poteen is illicitly brewed whiskey made probably in someone's backyard and its quality varies with its source but it is still widely available and a bottle will cost around 15 euros. It is a white liquid similar in taste to gin rather than whiskey, and it is advisable to dilute poteen with water or a mixer because it has a very high alcohol content.

Irish whiskey is not only spelt differently but also tastes different to Scotch and other whiskies. Both types are based on barley, part of which is malted and this accounts for one of the differences. Malt for Irish whiskey is dried in a closed kiln whereas Scotch uses an open peat fire and consequently has a smoky quality that is absent from the Irish drink. The other difference is that Irish whiskey is distilled three times, once more than other categories

of the drink.

The most popular and readily available whiskeys are Jameson and Powers, which date back to

Incidentally, the word whiskey is said to derive from the Irish words *uisce beatha* (isk-ke ba-ha), which over the centuries became mispronounced as whiskey.



1780. The Bushmills distillery in the town of that name in County Antrim dates back to 1608 and is a famous drink that is worth savouring. Bushmills Malt is the only single malt brand of Irish whiskey.

REFINED DINING

In Dublin, Belfast and scattered around Ireland are many famous chefs, each with their own place and a waiting list for reservations and, of course, a price list to match. In the country, people will travel miles to visit one of these restaurants which lie off the beaten track and whose fame spreads by word of mouth. There are many more small places run by people whose first interest is living the quiet peaceful lifestyle of the far west of Ireland and who use their culinary skills as a means of supporting themselves.

In the cities, nouvelle Irish cuisine uses the old dishes in a new way: bacon and cabbage might be served as a sauce with some more unusual dish or champ, a Northern Ireland potato concoction, might accompany a spicy, Californian style fish dish. Parmesan shavings cover everything and the food arrives in little piles in the middle of the plate.

Most restaurants still serve standard steak and potato dishes as well as the more innovative tastes that younger people seek, and even foreign cuisine restaurants make sure that their food suits the bland Irish palate. Restaurants pay lip service to the vegetarian's needs and for a vegetarian to eat out a lot in Ireland, they'd need to be very fond of vegetable lasagne.

In restaurants, there is far less sense of formality than in other European countries. There is a kind of sliding scale of formality in dress which correlates with the expense of the meal, although logically if you're paying a lot, you ought to dress how you feel. Irish people are quite sensitive about accusations of aping the English and behaviour which suggests this is largely avoided.

Eating etiquette, however, is basically English. A formal meal would begin with soup or a starter. The next course in a meal might be fish for which strange shaped knives will be on the inside of the soup spoon. Cutlery is left tidily on the plate at the end of the course. For the main course, unless you are eating grand cuisine, the meat dish will be out in front of you on your own plate and vegetables served for the whole table. You will most likely be offered second helpings of vegetables in an Irish restaurant.

Waiters are far more casual and friendly than in other European countries and you might find yourself chatting away to them. The bill will be brought to your table at the end of the meal and tipping is pretty much expected, either handed over to the person who served your table or left on the table to be scooped up later.

Whatever way you give it, the gesture will be welcomed. More expensive restaurants tend to add a 10 per cent or 12 per cent service charge and there is no obligation to leave any additional tip. Where you do want to tip,

The average price for a pub lunch or a meal at lunchtime is around 8–10 euros. At night, the price can easily double and a three-course meal at a fancy restaurant will be in the region of 45 euros a head, excluding wine, although price and quality obviously vary, as they do anywhere.

think in terms of 10 per cent of the bill, or just round up the amount charged.

DINING AND ENTERTAINING ETIQUETTE

'If you're Irish come into the parlour' goes the old song and Irish hospitality to strangers, especially if they can claim an Irish ancestor (and most people can) is well known. Step over an Irish threshold on a social visit and the kettle will go on, the biscuit tin will emerge and if it's evening and you're particularly welcome, the whiskey will be taken out. You will be offered at least a 'cup of tea in your hand' meaning a casual cup of tea rather than a more formal sitting down to a bread and butter type of cup of tea.

Visiting was the social norm in Ireland right up until the advent of television in the 1960s and highlights in the social calendar would be a wake or some other family occasion. In the days when beer was too expensive, tea and tobacco would be handed out and someone would have a song and someone else a poem learned by heart and the tin whistle and piano accordion would get taken out of the cupboard. The little girl of the family would be pressed into a modest display of Irish dancing and if there was space and liberal parents, some set dancing might take place. This goes on far less now than it once did, people nowadays being more likely

The tradition of keeping open house to visitors goes back to medieval times and one of the stories associated with Grace O'Malley, the pirate queen, is that when she called at the castle of Howth on her way back to her native Galway and was refused entry she took offence, kidnapped the heir to the estate and gave him back only on the understanding that the gate would always stand open and a spare place be laid at every meal. Brehon Law demanded that every village keep a guesthouse ready for passing travellers and that they be shown every hospitality.

to meet in the pub than visit one another's houses. Inviting a friend or two round for dinner is definitely an alien custom adopted by city folk but the usual rules of bringing some wine or an additional dessert apply.

In the country, even nowadays, visiting workmen will be offered their dinner in the house they are working in. When all of the local farmers went to a neighbour to help bring in the hay or do the silage bales, they were given their meals by the women of the

house. They're just as likely to drive home for their dinners now or all go into the pub together for a pub lunch but when there were no cars and the neighbour might have walked over the mountain to lend a hand, it was an essential piece of hospitality. You are most likely to come across this old Irish custom of bringing out food and tea for visitors at a wake or a celebration of the Stations, when it becomes the custom to do at least as well as the person whose house it was at last year.

Pub Etiquette

Whether you approve of drinking or not, it will be very difficult for the lover of Ireland to survive very long without going into a pub and there are certain rules of behaviour which apply in them. The major activity in local bars in Ireland during the off tourist season is to talk about the other people in the bar but it must be done with a certain degree of finesse. Another pub activity is to draw complete strangers into conversation in order to draw out everything about them. If this can be done while giving away nothing about yourself, so much the better. If you are a stranger, it is best to tell everyone as much as you can about yourself and then they won't feel obliged to make it up.

The politics of Northern Ireland is a topic that is rarely aired in a pub. Irish jokes can be laughed at if they are told to you by an Irish person but you should not tell them yourself and if you really feel you must, try changing the national character of the idiot in the joke to your own. Remarks and anecdotes about the corrupt nature of southern politicians are acceptable topics of conversation but don't go too far. Politicians should be called by their first name or a diminutive form, such as Bertie, for example. Do not talk about religion or other emotive topics such as abortion.

Buying rounds of drinks is a complex affair and as haphazard as it may seem, careful note is taken of how many you buy and whether you are paying your way. Rounds tend to be bought by men and this is invariably the case if married couples are together. With a younger group of people, women are expected to pay for a round in the usual manner. People

remember that they owe somebody something for ages in Ireland and you may find yourself being bought a drink in May because you gave somebody a lift in December.

Christmas time is particularly important in buying other people drinks and you'll get a drink on the house in your local pub as thanks for your custom. In summer, returned locals stand drinks to show how well they've done over in England or the States and don't always need one bought in return. But don't, above all, buy more than you owe because then you are regarded as either showing off or stupid. Also getting yourself half a pint of Guinness when it's your round and asking for a double whiskey when it's somebody else's will not enamour you to your new friends. Don't make the mistake of thinking they're too drunk to realise what you're up to or whether you missed your round—they do notice. Above, all don't get into a round buying group of 20 or more or you'll never get away. People will go on getting their round rather than be called mean, even if it is well past closing time. Apart from that, drinking in Irish bars is grand fun.

A BIT OF CRACK

CHAPTER 7



'Beauing, belleing, dancing, drinking,
Breaking windows, damning,
Ever raking, never thinking,
Live the rakes of mallow.'
—'The Rakes of Mallow', 19th century song

What most of the world knows as a dangerous narcotic is in Ireland one of the best and funniest aspects of Irish life. Crack in Ireland means good fun, a laugh. People talk about doing things for 'the crack of it.' Crack can be applied to anything from teasing a friend about their new suit to something as big as the Cork Jazz Festival. Despite the advent of television, the Irish still revere making their own entertainment and with an enormous amount of talent in the country, this can be experienced in most places at most times of the year, if you know where to find it, from rebel songs in the local pub to village festivals and all the events of several bustling cities.

IRISH FESTIVALS January

- Leopardstown horse races
- Naas horse races
- Beginning of international rugby games

February

- Dublin Film Festival
- English/Irish rugby at Lansdown Park in Dublin
- Belfast Music Festival

March

- St. Patrick's Day
- The World Irish Dancing Championships

April

- Irish Grand National, Fairyhouse, County Meath
- The Gaelic football final, Croagh Park, Dublin

May

- Royal Dublin Spring Show
- Fleadh Nua
 Festival of traditional music and dance in County Clare
- Cork International Choral and Folk Dance Festival
- Belfast Marathon

June

- Bloomsday (June 16)
 Celebrated in Dublin with events of various kinds
- Writer's Week Festival in Listowel, County Cork
- The Irish Derby at the Curragh

June-August

- Pilgrimages to Lough Derg
- The Belleek Fiddle Stone Festival
- Belfast Jazz and Blues Festival

July

- In the North, Protestants take to the streets to celebrate the Protestant victory at the Battle of the Boyne
- Fishing festivals in Athlone and County Mayo
- Pilgrimage to the summit of Croagh Patrick in County Mayo
- Galway Arts Festival

August

- Dublin Horse Show
- Horse racing at Tralee, County Kerry
- Rose of Tralee Festival, County Kerry
- Puck Fair in the town of Killorglin, also in Kerry
- Kilkenny Arts Week
- Connemara Pony Show
- Lammas Fair in Ballycastle, County Antrim
- Feile, the annual rock festival, in Thurles in County Tipperary during the August Bank Holiday weekend

September

- All Ireland Hurling Finals
- Matchmaking Festival at Lisdoonvarna, County Clare
- Cork Film Festival
- Sligo Arts Week
- Waterford Festival of Light Opera
- Dublin Theatre Festival
- Belfast Folk Festival

October

- Cork Jazz Festival
- Dublin Theatre Festival
- Dublin Marathon
- Cattle and Horse Fair in Ballinasloe, County Galway
- Kinsale Food Festival

November

- Wexford Opera Festival
- Belfast Festival

December

Wren Boys events on St. Stephen's Day

This list is by no means a comprehensive one. Most villages and small towns have a festival of sorts, especially during the summer months.

MUSIC

Ireland has a long history of music making which owes very little to other Western traditions. In the old days of rural Ireland, each village had its accordion player, tin whistle players and folk singers who often invented their own local songs about the people of the neighbourhood. Old people can still sing some of the songs their fathers made up about a neighbour's drinking habits or how their house was built. Topics covered included anything and everything of local interest.

There are several instruments of Irish origin which feature largely in Irish traditional music. The uillean pipes are a kind



Music springs up everywhere in Ireland. Busking is a popular way of making some extra money, particularly on the city stressts.

of bagpipe played by inflating air through a bellows and sound rather like the Scottish bagpipes, but with a greater range. The Irish harp is a little less in evidence nowadays but has stood as a symbol of Irish culture for many years. The *bhrodran* is a drum made from goatskin drawn over a wooden rim and played with a double-ended baton, creating a very distinctive sound.

In the old days, the chief means of entertainment for the young would have been a spontaneous dance in the biggest open space, often at the crossroads of a village, where all the young people would meet, musicians would arrive and a dance would take place. Marriages would often be made at such an event. Dancing consisted of Irish set dancing, a highly organised kind of square dance without the caller. Pairs of dancers would dance in formation, changing partners and taking turns to perform highly stylised sets. This can still be seen around Ireland, is often taught at evening classes and usually crops up on television, especially in programmes like *The Late Late Show* on the nights when Irishness is being

celebrated. The tourist market is filled with professionals performing these dances at banquets in old houses where traditional music can also be heard. These tend towards the 'Danny Boy' sentimental area of song and, unless you particularly like them, are best avoided.

Better still are the thousands of young players to be seen nightly in any one of a thousand pubs all over the country, especially at local festivals. Look out for small, badly written posters in pub windows or ask around. Good music crops up

The Dubliners are another traditional band whose songs are a little more in the Dublin tradition and have received the peculiarly Irish honour of having had some of their verses banned.

in the least likely places. In the 1950s and 1960s, Ireland had its own kind of sentimental country music. Big dance bands toured the country with singers who became well known nationally, if not internationally. From this

huge interest in dancing and music emerged bands such as The Chieftains, who play traditional music with a special touch of their own making. The Chieftains are still very much in evidence in Ireland and have made albums in China and with other big names such as Van Morrison.

More in line with Western music are other well-known Irish rock bands such as U2. Sinead O'Connor also grew to international fame, partly through her singing and partly through her ability to say outrageous things. Ireland has a long country music tradition, the kind sung by Dolly Parton or John Denver, and has its own well-known singers of this style such as Daniel O'Donnel and Maura O'Connell. How anyone can enjoy listening to or watching Daniel O'Donnel is completely beyond my comprehension. Good Irish bands include the Pogues, Shane McGowan and the Popes, and the Corrs.

DANCING

Irish dancing has undergone a dramatic, and highly questionable, change in recent years. Traditional Irish dancing is performed chiefly by women wearing quite strictly defined costumes of a green dress covered with complex embroidery, dancing pumps and white socks and a little cloak strapped

to the shoulders. The dancers dance on the spot, the chief complexity of the dance being in the footwork of the dancer. The hands are kept rigidly by the side unless needed to form an arch with another dancer and the face is quite expressionless. All over Ireland and Britain, young Irish girls compete at *ardh feis*—dancing competitions where they are judged on the complexity of their footwork. Chiefly through the work of Michael Flatley, this traditional form of dancing has been jazzed up and rendered highly sexy in a way that has won many new converts. It has also caused consternation among those who recognise an all too familiar 'dumbing down' of a cultural form.

FESTIVALS & FEIS

Festivals are essentially a part of the cultural tradition of making your own entertainment. In the 18th and 19th centuries and even before that, travelling dancing masters and musicians would move from village to village giving lessons and performances, often competing with one another for the right to stay in an area and be its master. These competitions between the masters would often turn into festivals where everyone in the village with a little talent would demonstrate their ability to sing, recite poetry, dance the traditional Irish dances or play their instrument.

The Traditional

One famous harpist was Turlough Carolan who travelled around the country in the 18th century playing for anyone who would pay him and listen. In those days, Gaelic was not seen as a symbol of republicanism and many Planters appreciated the Gaelic songs of men such as Carolan. The festival or *feis* would include singing, dancing, storytelling and poetry recital competitions. James Joyce was once beaten in the singing competition in Dublin by the famous Irish tenor Count John McCormack. In modern times, *feis* are every bit as important as they once were, although tourism is probably more likely to be keeping the tradition going than local interest in preserving the old ways.

Belfast, Dublin and Cork have a *feis* every year and each year, there is a national *feis* held usually somewhere in the west of Ireland which can attract 100,000 or more people. There are also festivals given over to particular aspects of Irish culture such as the Clare Festival, devoted to the uillean pipes.

Irish dancing, as we have seen, is enormously popular, although perhaps more with the mothers who take their daughters from one *feis* to another than with the girls themselves, who quickly seem to give it up only to put their own daughters through it in the next generation.

The Modern

In addition, there are more modern festivals such as the enormously successful Cork Jazz Festival, which owes nothing to traditional Irish music but is itself in keeping with the Irish ability to make a celebration out of anything. The festival lasts for about a week in October and for that time, every hotel, guest house and hostel for miles around is full with visiting musicians from all over the world and with jazz enthusiasts. Music rings out from every concert hall, meeting room, pub, and street corner and tickets for some of the more well-known performers change hands at inflated prices on the street.

During the tourist season, every town of any size has a week of festival when a fair will visit the town, some big names in local music will be engaged and street performers of every kind can be seen. Much of this is organised to attract tourists but it does not detract from the experience of a good, well-organised festival.

Fife and Drum Bands

In Northern Ireland, the old traditions are still kept up by nationalist and unionist diehards and one of these is the Protestant fife and drum band. The bands are entirely sectarian in nature and their purpose is political rather than cultural. The bands practise all year for the celebration of the Battle of the Boyne on 12 July. On that day, they parade around the city streets in uniform, playing unionist tunes on the huge lambeg drum and the flute-like fifes. For their part, the nationalist youths play

pipes and they too wear uniforms and march on the 12th, not to celebrate the success of the Orange troops but to assert their nationalism. In the past, Protestant marching bands would march through the districts dominated by the other side and often provoke running battles between the two groups.

LITERATURE AND THE PERFORMING ARTS The Theatre

At the turn of the century in Ireland, along with the Gaelic Revival movement came a group of powerful playwrights whose plays became so controversial that on some occasions, director and actors had to be smuggled out of the theatre to avoid the angry mobs outside. The Gaelic Revival brought about the establishment of the Abbey Theatre in Dublin where in 1907, John Millington Synge's play *The Playboy of the Western World* caused a riot. Twenty years later, more riots broke out over the showing of *The Plough and the Stars* by Sean O'Casey. This time, nationalists objected to the flag being carried into a public house during the course of the play and others objected to the portrayal of a prostitute on stage.

From that point on, a whole string of world-famous playwrights emerged from Irish society, most of them preferring to live their lives outside of Ireland. They include George Bernard Shaw, Oscar Wilde, Samuel Becket and in more modern times, Brian Friel, a writer from the North. Look for any production of a play by Brian Friel, a Derry playwright who explores the gap between political power and the eloquence of the dispossessed.

Most small towns and even villages have their local amateur theatre group who, if they don't produce the most avant-garde productions, keep alive the old plays of John B Keane and other Irish playwrights. John B Keane's plays are concerned with the lives of rural Irish people and in them much that is almost lost to the young generation can still be found. Going to see a play by Keane is a wonderful introduction to Irish rural life and Irish humour.

Irish Literature and Censorship

If Irish businessmen have mostly achieved greatness in the New World or in Britain, then Irish writers have for the most part followed suit. It is a great irony that if you took all the Irish writers out of the English literature courses taught in British universities, there would be a significant void. Irish writers have written in English for well over a century and many have made a better job of it than their English peers.

Maria Edgeworth, Kate O'Brian, Oscar Wilde, George Bernard Shaw, Brendan Behan, Samuel Becket, Seamus Heaney, Brian Friel, Jennifer Johnston, Edna O'Brien, Patrick Kavanagh and W. B. Yeats are most notable but the most famous of all Irish writers is of course James Joyce. He left Ireland partly out of a sense of being stifled and partly out of a lack of job prospects in Dublin. It is his writing rather than that of Yeats, the leading member of the Gaelic Revival and Irish senator, that has influenced later Irish writers.

Joyce was never officially banned in Ireland, although it would have been impossible to buy any of his novels from reputable booksellers who imposed their own rules about



what was decent to sell in Ireland. At one stage, the Censor Board—established in 1929—was banning three books a day and the list of banned material read like a reading list for any university English literature course. The censorship laws are still in existence but most of the big names are off the banned lists, which concentrate nowadays on pornography or licentious material. But if the Censor Board has let up on some of the nation's most talented, there are still people who wish to control what the Irish read. In 1990, John McGahern's second novel *Amongst Women* was short-listed for the Booker Prize and received the Irish Guinness Peat Aviation Prize. He was then sacked from his Catholic school teaching post.

In 1997, Frank McCourt published a memoir of his childhood in Limerick, which while thoroughly believable, had little that was good to say for the town. Reactions in Limerick were mixed with enterprising tourist guides organising tours of *Angela's Ashes*, while many of the town's good citizens called the book a disgrace and claimed that there was little truth in it. These people would have been glad to have this book with its revelations about charity and social customs in Limerick in the early years of this century banned.

Roddy Doyle is one of Ireland's most famous modern writers. He wrote the book on which the successful movie *The Commitments* was based and has written several more novels since, one of which, *Paddy Clarke Ha Ha Ha*, received the much-coveted Booker Prize in 1994. It is interesting though that Roddy Doyle could not find a publisher in Ireland and was forced to publish *The Commitments* privately before having it taken up by an English publisher. Despite this, Irish publishing is in good health with Irish people spending on average 30 euros per head, per annum on books and 41 per cent of all books sold in Ireland being published there.

The Film Industry

Perhaps because of the enormous number of Irish people living in the United States, the American film industry has on many memorable occasions reflected the American view of Irish life. This tends to be rather over sentimental with a preponderance of little people and wily locals wheedling

If I make a good movie they say I'm a British director and if I make what they think is bad one, they say I'm Irish.

—Neil Jordan The Independent, 3 February 1993 pints out of the innocent visitor. When movies are made on location in Ireland, the memory of it among local people remains long after the sets have disintegrated. In County Kerry,

the site where the movie *Ryan's Daughter* was filmed is now part of a tour of the area where visitors are shown the place where the village was created and the place where Robert Mitchum almost drowned. In Cong in County Mayo, a small industry has evolved around the remains of the film set and locations for the 1951 movie *The Quiet Man*, filmed by John Ford and starring John Wayne and Maureen O'Hara. Less memorable, both artistically and as far as the local population was concerned, was the movie *Far and Away*, which was partly filmed in Ireland with some of Dublin's backstreets forming the location for the scenes set in 19th century Boston.

Ireland has, in the 1990s, been the subject of a whole stream of Irish movies made by American movie companies, following in the wake of successful films such as *The Commitments*. Other successful movies such as *The Crying Game* and *My Left Foot* have also put Irish directors and actors in a position to get funding from abroad.

Ireland had its own fledgling film industry set up in the late 1950s at Ardmore, County Wicklow. It has now blossomed and acquired a typically Irish self-deprecating epithet—Paddywood. With the success of people such as Neil Jordan, who made several memorable films in the 1980s and won an Oscar for his screenplay of *The Crying Game*, an attempt is also underway to get a film industry going. It is based in County Galway and has many talented Irish on its board of directors.

The cinema as a form of entertainment had a shaky start in Ireland, meeting the opposition of conservative elements in Irish society who saw it as a threat to Irish values and a film censorship act was passed in the 1920s. By the 1930s, there were regular cinemas in Dublin and makeshift ones in village halls all over the country. The American movies may

well have been a crucial factor in the large-scale emigration that characterised the 1930s and 1940s in Ireland. For the first time, young women had a glimpse of another world and what was possible in it.

By the 1950s, small cinemas were springing up in the smallest of places and the big movies of the time did the rounds, suitably censored of course. As the 1960s progressed and television began to dominate cultural life, many of the small flea pit cinemas closed and are now wholesale furniture warehouses or supermarkets. But in some small towns, they still flourish, showing films once or twice a week and looking more like launderettes from the outside than cinemas. In Dublin, Cork and Galway, the cinema flourishes with the big old picture houses converted into small screen units. Censorship is still annoyingly present, although it was liberalised in 1964. Wayne's World, a most innocuous film, was listed as an over-18 movie. Despite this, children watch all the violence they can handle in the security of their own homes as it is beamed in on satellite or British television, or played on their video machine.

OTHERS

Newspapers and Magazines

If British newspapers are politically oriented, in Ireland, their orientation for a long time had more to do with religion than politics. There is, as far as I can see, no difference between the two major political parties in Ireland except what side they fought on in the Civil War. Religion is the real dividing line on both sides of the border.

The Irish Times was traditionally the Protestant newspaper, although it has long been non-aligned over religious matters. Mary Robinson's first political campaign was as a sixth-former trying to get this newspaper allowed into her school library for the students to read. It is also politically non-aligned, supporting neither of the two major parties. It is the most serious of the daily newspapers and contains more foreign news than the others. It is by far the most interesting newspaper to read, articulate, objective and well-written. The Irish Independent is the biggest daily seller, is

more politically partisan (conservative but nationalist) but is definitely a Catholic newspaper. *The Examiner*, formerly *The Cork Examiner* and still published in that city, is the best daily to read after *The Irish Times*. *The Star* is the Republic's tabloid daily and, to put it mildly, is fairly undemanding reading. Pictures of bare female flesh are popular and, apart from its coverage of sports, the paper is of no interest. There is also *The Irish Sun*, an edition of the British tabloid newspaper called *The Sun*, which is similar to *The Star*.

Dublin has its own *The Evening Herald*, which is a useful paper for anyone settling into Dublin life. It carries useful sections on property to let or buy and the sales information can prove invaluable to people with modest budgets. It also carries current entertainment listings. The full range of British daily and Sunday newspapers are readily available in Dublin and most large towns. Some daily British papers publish an edition specially for the Irish market; the style and content is much the same but stories of Irish interest will be included.

There are a few Irish Sunday papers, with the *Sunday Tribune* and the *Sunday Independent* being the most widely read. The *Sunday Business Post* is far more than just a business paper and often contains more interesting news articles than the other two. The *Sunday World* is the Sunday equivalent of *The Star*. Finally, for dedicated sports fans, *The Title* appears every Sunday.

Many Irish newspapers adopt a superior moral tone over the British gutter press's scandal mongering but had pretty much of a field day over a recent disclosure of a Teach Dáil being questioned by police in a known gay prostitute area of Phoenix Park in Dublin. Since 100,000 British newspapers are bought every day in Ireland compared to 350,000 Irish papers, there is a considerable Irish market for a good bit of British smut, if one estimates that each paper is read by at least two people. There are also four evening newspapers.

In Northern Ireland, the British papers are available as well as two partisan newspapers, the *News Letter* and *The Irish News*. There is also the weekly newspaper of Sinn Féin and the IRA, *An Phoblacht/Republican News*. There are any



number of regional newspapers from the Clare Champion to The Kerryman or the Munster Express, all of which hold considerable sway over their local Teach Dáil. Weekly or monthly papers include the *Irish Farmers Journal* which is a very influential publication.

The magazines, *In Dublin* and *Hot Press*, published on a Thursday every two weeks, carries full details of the entertainment scene, including pub reviews and restaurants. However, *Hot Press* has a social and political commentary that is completely missing from *In Dublin*. If you are settling in Dublin, *Buy and Sell* is worth looking at. *Phoenix* magazine aims for contemporary social and political satire but is often disappointing. Other specialist magazines worth looking at include *Books Ireland*, *Film Ireland* and *History Ireland*.

Radio

Radio has existed for longer than television and first broadcast from Dublin in 1926 and from Cork in 1927. After 1933, most of the country was able to tune in to the national channel. By the 1940s, the radio station had its own

orchestra. Programming tended to be highbrow with plays, classical and traditional music and lots of religious broadcasts. Politics rarely encroached.

In 1960, the organisation was restructured to introduce television and make it more independent of government views. Radio Telefeis Eirann was given the right to collect licence fees from viewers and listeners and to advertise. In 1972, a Gaeltacht radio station was established. By the 1980s, there were thousands of small local pirate radio stations all over Ireland which were taking the more staid Radio 1 and 2FM's listeners away. In 1988, they were effectively forced to become legal by the introduction of licences for independent broadcasters and local radio now has a marginally larger audience than the two public radio stations.

RTE Radio 1 (88-94FM)is the current affairs chat show type station with an older audience. Radio 2 (90.2-92.4FM) has a younger audience and more pop music and some interesting cultural programmes in the late evening. FM3 is good for classical music, while Radio Ireland is becoming increasingly popular for both chat shows and music. Radio na Gaeltachta is the Irish language station. Radio stations particularly worth listening to are Dublin 98 FM and FM 104, Radio Kerry and Clare FM. Depending on your location in the republic, it is usually possible to tune into British BBC radio and it helps to have a radio with long wave to pick up the BBC World Service.

Several big names in Ireland have daily radio shows which are extremely popular and which cover many current issues on a phone-in basis. Other radio stations include Energy (88FM), which is mostly dance music, and JazzFM (89.8FM) which consists of white DJs playing mostly Black music. Another independent commercial station is Lite 102 (102.2FM) which fully deserves its name, playing very light music indeed. Two stations full of commercial blather are 98FM and 104F (104.4FM).

Television

Basically, most Irish people watch English television, either Ulster television if they are in the North or regular

English stations if they have access to one of the relay systems which now broadcast all over Ireland. This means that most Irish people can get four British channels, four Irish channels and Sky Television channels on cable or by satellite.

Sky Television offers a package of channels with three sports channels and several movie channels. There are innumerable old American, English and Australian soaps and comedy shows. The Astra satellite also broadcasts CNN, the American news channel, and Sky News. Sky News is full of 'human interest' items, shorthand for 'news' about the royal family and details of nasty murders and so on. The movie channels get movies after they've been released on video for a while and then flog them to death for about six months before finally taking them off their schedules.

RTE1 and Network 2 show a variety of chat shows and news features, a couple of desperate but well-loved soaps, some quiz games, documentaries and concert shows, reality TVshows, and a bunch of other locally produced material. They top this up with mostly wholesome American and English situation comedies and detective shows. There is an Irish language TV station called TV4 which broadcasts dubbed cartoons and a few Irish-made Gaelic news and travel programmes as well as very old movies in English. The only Irish commercial channel, TV3 offers light entertainment, American TV shows, movies etc.

Radio Telefeis Eirann (RTE) has come under much criticism in recent years over its broadcasting monopoly and its funding. Both channels are commercial, gaining enormous revenues from advertising but also benefit from the revenue from licence fees. Its justification of its two sources of income is that it has very high overheads, having to fund all Irish language programmes and run two orchestras. In addition it can hardly be said to be in a monopoly situation since it can only claim 36 per cent of viewers at peak times, the others being tuned in to British television or satellite.

RTE's reputation as television producers suffered rather badly during the millenium celebrations when most of the evening was taken up with some sad people sitting in a

television studio and hosted by Pat Kenny, while the early evening was taken up with some film of illuminated bridges in Dublin. The evening's television produced some of the most vitriolic television reviews ever seen in Irish newspapers; boring television but a great read the next day.

CENSORSHIP VS CRACK

There definitely seems to be a split personality about the Irish. On the one hand, we have the very powerful conservative elements in society which kept the swinging sixties at bay, censored much of what people in other countries saw on their screens and even allowed the local priest to control what went on at Saturday night dances. On the other, there is the lively, rebellious, heavy drinking, musically talented, outgoing part of the Irish that loves anything for a laugh and especially the pleasures of the flesh. Perhaps there is even a third part of this Irishness which almost cynically exploits the other two, putting on the crack for eight weeks of the tourist season in the summer and paying lip service to conservatism in their weekly attendance at church.

PUB CULTURE

An evening spent in one of the many thousands of tiny Irish bars, especially in the summer, can be an evening to remember for many years to come. At its best, full of good music and lively chat, the pub is a relatively inexpensive and fun night out. Many pubs offer food at lunchtime and at night, live music, room for children to run around and not bother anyone and a place where people can forget the bothers of the day. If anything is keeping the strong tradition of music alive in Ireland, it is the pub culture.

Opening hours in the country are flexible to say the least and best crack of all is watching the place empty at midnight when someone rings up and warns that the Garda are making one of their irregular patrols.

In any one small town in the country in summer, there will be at least a couple of groups of musicians playing per night. If you are really lucky, you may stumble upon some genuine traditional singers or you might



Have a drink while you get the groceries. Once the norm, these tiny grocery shops cum public houses are now a rarer sight.

listen to some rebel songs sung with real venom around the border in County Donegal.

Most pubs are owned or rented by individuals and that dreadful plastic pub interior which you may be familiar with in other countries is unusual. Decoration is likely to be sparse with old farm implements or old posters on the walls, a dartboard, and in the winter, wicked card games which you will never learn the rules of. If you don't want a drink of alcohol, you can get coffee or tea or a soft drink and in the summer, you can wander out to the seats outside and people-watch. In the cities, pubs are the hub of the social life with different pubs specialising in different types of music.

That's the best of Irish pub culture, but not all pubs can boast this ambience. You can tell a bad pub within seconds of opening the door. Around the bar are about ten or so drooping men but no women. The television is on, making conversation impossible and all the faces are turned vacantly towards it as they make begrudging comments at the news bulletin. As each one reaches their liquid limit or the time they need to return to wherever they came from, they peel away from the bar and slouch out. When they have drunk a lot they might get into a fight, or the card game in the corner

may turn into a yelling match about some incomprehensible rule in the game, or the publican's niece might arrive with a broken-down set of speakers and do old Lennon-McCartney numbers on her Hammond organ.

Worse still is the culture that forgives people's indiscretions or bad manners, or worse still their brutality, on the grounds that they were drunk. Driving while drunk is of course illegal in Ireland but in an under-populated countryside with a limited police presence, it can often go unnoticed. Unlike most countries these days, where such activity is seen as a criminal act, in Ireland there is a certain tolerance for the amicable drunk. The police also seem reluctant in Ireland, as they are in most countries, to intervene in domestic disputes, many of which begin on a Saturday night after closing time at the local pub.

If you go into any pub at any time in Ireland and count the number of women, there are almost certain to be far fewer women than men. This is especially true of country pubs and it says something of the quality of family life in some homes that so many men spend their evenings in the pub while their wives are at home with the children. Nevertheless, the pub is



the focus of social life in Ireland, despite the fact that there are many temperance and church organisations which work to offset some of the worst effects of a drinking culture.

There are vast numbers of pubs in Ireland, a small village of perhaps 200 souls having at least three, all of which make a decent living for their owners.

THE IRISH LEISURE ETHIC

If Ireland has few of the megabuck leisure centres of other European countries, that doesn't mean the Irish don't know how to enjoy themselves. An adventure park like Alton Towers in Britain or Ocean Park in Hong Kong would certainly attract a lot of visitors among the Irish, but homegrown leisure pursuits are just as entertaining. The day-to-day leisure activity of most people is of course the pub, and it could be quite difficult to live in Ireland for any length of time unless you were happy to spend your nights drinking with friends.

Another leisure pursuit for most Irish people is talking about their neighbours or public figures. Even the British royal family gets aired regularly, especially when one of them does something gossip-worthy. The president's skirt length is another topic with which people while away a few minutes and of course the weather can take up whole hours. Ireland is a country which is peculiarly susceptible to the changes in the weather and for the 50 per cent of the population who live in the countryside, it is constantly on their mind. The weather, of course, can also affect other leisure pursuits besides chat.

TRAVEL AROUND THE COUNTRY

For the newcomer to Ireland, it is a great place for road trips and travel around the country. Getting out of Dublin or Belfast brings you to places which are genuinely different from the European norm. All over the west of Ireland from West Cork on the south to Donegal in the north, there are pristine deserted beaches, beautiful blue grey mountains, lovely villages with open fires and traditional music shops selling hand crafted items and much more. Travel is easy

and safe and accommodation ranges from the international five-star hotel to humble B&Bs and budget hostels.

If driving isn't a national leisure activity in Ireland, it is surely a national pastime. No one with a car walks anywhere if they can help it and a common sight in the country is to see a farmer literally driving his cows into the milking shed. The cows walk at their usual leisurely pace with the farmer in first gear gently edging them along and swerving around to keep stragglers in line. Cars are not the status symbol in Ireland that they are in many other countries and if someone has a very new or flashy car, they are likely to be subjected to a degree of slagging for it.

There are motorways in Northern Ireland as well as one around Dublin and new flyovers and dual carriageways are being built all the time. Traffic jams into Dublin during the rush hour are every bit as horrendous as they are in the UK. Out of the big cities, most roads are two lane affairs, often with heavy vehicles on them which can create long tailbacks. The roads are also likely to have herds of cows wandering about them or, where I live, even donkeys. Tractors with bales of hay doing about ten miles an hour are a common sight and although many will pull over to let visitors pass, they can slow a journey no end. Ireland is also ill-prepared for icy weather since it occurs so rarely and in the few spells of snow that occur, roads simply close for the duration.

Seaside Recreation

The sea is the chief occupation of a very small number of Irish people, considering the huge coastline and safe harbours, but it attracts a lot of sea sports fanatics from small yacht owners to surfers, windsurfers, dolphin watchers and swimmers. At weekends and the traditional holiday weeks in July, the beaches fill up with families sunbathing, buying hotdogs from vans parked nearby, playing ball games, building sandcastles and generally getting sand in everything.

Ireland has some exquisite beaches which are almost mind-bogglingly clean, empty and undeveloped compared to the beaches of the Costa Brava or the south coast of England. Ireland doesn't have the weather of the Costa Brava either,

so it is unlikely that they will ever become like the beaches of warmer European climates.

One seaside town that approaches the more usual holiday resort of the rest of Europe is Bundoran in County Donegal, which is close to the urban areas of Northern Ireland. In summer, lots of Catholic families take their holidays there and stay in the hotels or caravan parks of the area. The town's main street is full of amusement arcades dating back, in some cases, to the 1960s, with penny rolling games alongside modern computer games of the nineties. At night, the pubs are full of men singing rebel songs and, until recently, English accented visitors may have been advised to leave.

Ireland's weather is not conducive to the types of activities that are normally associated with a beach holiday but it does have some very spectacular coastline scenery. The western side of the island is exposed to the Atlantic Ocean and this has, over the ages, led to the formation of some wonderfully rugged and imposing shoreline. A trip to the coast or even a visit to a seaside resort town like Bundoran can certainly be a rich and uniquely Irish experience.

HOBBIES AND SPORTS Horse Racing

One of Ireland's many semi-nationalised industries is bloodstock. Horse breeding and racing and betting on the races is a serious business as well as a perfect opportunity for a party. In fact, Ireland invented the steeplechase when, in 1752, a Mr Blake bet Mr O'Callaghan that he could race him from the church steeple of Buttevant in their home county of Cork to a neighbouring steeple, four and a half miles away. The two riders took whatever route they chose, jumping over whatever walls and ditches got in the way. History does not record which of them won but the race caught on and is probably the most loved and widely followed type of racing in Ireland, even if it is not the most lucrative. Steeplechasers are geldings, so no matter how successful they are, they can only win prize money and whatever bets their owners place on the race.



The real money in Irish racing is in the horses that take part in flat racing, a shorter, faster race on a flat surface, either dirt or grass. Successful flat racing horses may go on after their day is done to bring in millions of pounds for the country in breeding. Hundreds of mares from all over Europe and beyond are brought to Ireland annually to be bred and the profits from the services are tax free to the bloodstock owner. Ireland earns about 83 million euros a year in exports from the bloodstock industry. 12,000 people work in the horse racing industry generally and there are 348 registered trainers and 7,000 registered breeders of thoroughbred racehorses.

Industry aside, horse racing is a major social activity in Ireland and it is largely free from the kind of snobbery and class-consciousness of its British counterpart. Over a million people go to the 269 various horse meetings scattered throughout the year. The biggest must be the Irish Grand National held on Easter Monday each year at Fairyhouse in County Dublin. Other big events are The Punchestown Festival in March and the Irish Derby in June. Total betting on all Irish races is around 200

million euros a year. Besides these big events, different groups have their favourite racing festivals, the most popular one being Listowel in the Autumn. This race is held at the time when farmers have finished with the year's work and are ready to spend a bit of cash.

The races at Killarney in May are a kind of start up to the tourist season and are really aimed at those horse lovers who are also drink lovers—it is far less of a race meet and more of a good booze-up. From Killarney, the dedicated horse lovers can move on right around the country from one festival meet to another. These festivals are only partly horse racing events. They are also good places to buy and sell a horse, not necessarily racehorses but horses of a more workaday manner. Good food, music and drink accompany all of them and all the local bars get week-long extensions to their licences so drinking goes on well into the early hours.

The centre for flat racing is the Curragh, where the various prize monies can be enormous. Most of the big bloodstock farms are around this area too. At the flat races, there is

perhaps a more serious air to things with horse owners looking for good breeding stock and much wheeler-dealing taking place. Designer wear and hats are also more common at the Curragh races.

Horses are still well-loved animals among the Irish. Twenty years ago, horses were still Some of the world's biggest and most well-known horses came from Ireland—Red Rum, three times winner of the British Grand National, Shergar, the victim of an IRA abduction, Nijinsky, and of course Arkle, whose bones are on display at the national Stud in Kildare.

used in the fields of Ireland and many of them are kept by local small farmers just for the pleasure of having the animals at hand. All over the west of Ireland, tiny local horse races are still arranged, like the one at Durrus, a tiny village in County Cork; every St. Stephen's day, local people bring out their ponies for a race through the village's single street. The Travellers still breed and trade horses and many small farmers still have their old ploughs, even if they are only brought out for ploughing competitions or during the tourist season.

Going to the Dogs

If horse racing has taken on a more classy image in the days since farmers met to show off and race their horses in local fields, then greyhound racing is the more proletarian activity

Hare coursing is another, more controversial, Irish leisure activity, with the dogs in this case chasing live hares. In 1993, legislation was passed requiring that the dogs be muzzled and the hare inspected for injury after the event, so hopefully much of the gore has gone out of this particular activity.

in the cites of Ireland. It is a very young sport in Ireland compared to horse racing. The first dog race in Ireland was in 1927 in Belfast. There are eighteen tracks around the country, eight of them owned by a semi-state company. Tracks are attended by about three-quarters of a million people annually. A breeding stock of Irish greyhounds is being

developed but so far, Irish greyhounds have not yet acquired the status of Irish horses. Dog racing in Ireland is still a man's activity though, with open stands and few facilities.

Boxing

Another popular sport in Ireland recently has been boxing, after the success in the 1992 Olympic Games of Michael Carruth and Wayne McCullagh, although boxing is poorly funded and a very working class male sport. The Irish Amateur Boxing Association covers the whole island and it was particularly sad when the two men came back to Ireland and a huge public welcome was given to both the Dubliner and the Belfast man in Dublin but only McCullagh received any official public acclaim in Belfast. A good number of young men are involved in boxing in the Republic and its council estate image is due to the fact that many of the men who organise and run the clubs do so as a means of keeping potential delinquents off the streets. Very few of the youngsters go on to senior level, which is practised in a small way in the universities and the army.

Hurling

All this is a long way from what sport is to most people in the world. Still, Irish sports are a grand affair to watch,

hurling being a kind of violent hockey with raised sticks and protective headgear. Camogie is played only by women and is a gentler form of hurling.

There are three forms of hurling games played at the Poc Fada Na h'Eireann Festival at Limerick. The team game is 2,000 years old and was once called *baire baoise* or imitation warfare. Teams were originally 21 strong and games were played until one team remained alive. At the Battle of Moytura, the real war was preceded by a game of hurling in which 400 people are said to have died. The Poc Fada has been recently revived, although no one dies any more. The Poc Fada commemorates the day, lost in myth, when Sedanta, a folk hero, slew a hound that guarded the land of Culann the Smith by hurling a stone down its throat. This gave him the new name Cu Chullain and he took over the job of guarding the land with his hurling bat.



In the other two hurling games played at the Poc Fada Festival, competitors test their strength and accuracy with three hurling shots at a fixed target which is in the form of a hound's head. In the more traditional game, competitors hit the hurling ball, or *sliothar*, over a mountain course about 3 miles long. The aim is to cover the ground in as few shots

as possible. The hurl is achieved by balancing the ball on the stick, raising it above the shoulder and propelling it skywards. A referee chases the ball and marks its landing spot from where the next hurl is made. The sport is watched by many a hardy spectator, sitting out on the mountainside covered in blankets and ducking the hurling balls. The players are sponsored by local firms and the bagpipes are out for the occasion.

Perhaps because of the national interest in football, hurling is rapidly losing players and support. It is an expensive game to organise and although there are subsidies available to maintain the county hurling teams, not all of the available cash is claimed. Hurling is no longer taught in all the schools in Ireland; only around a third of all primary schools and fewer secondary schools now teach it.

Road Bowling

An even more esoteric activity than hurling leather balls across mountains takes place in only two areas of Ireland and is unknown anywhere else. Road bowling is to the people of West Cork and County Armagh what basketball or baseball is to many Americans. The game is ludicrously simple and surely must be related to the hurling game from Limerick. The game is an individual sport with any number of men taking part in the competition.

In road bowling, a section of road is marked out, start and finish lines are painted on and the game begins. Since the game has to be played on the public road, it is only ever played on Sundays and along the very tiny roads of the Irish countryside. A big straight European dual carriageway would defeat the object of the game, which is to get the ball, by whatever route, from one point to the other in the least number of throws. If the road goes round a bend, it is legitimate to try and throw the ball across the bend, thus cutting out a few yards.

Unlike the leather hurling ball, the ball used in this game is made of steel and weighs 28 ounces. Your first and only sight of one of these games will be coming across a group of men and boys standing at the side of the road as

you drive through the back lanes on Sunday afternoon. People often travel a long way to take part in a bowling match and a great deal of betting goes on, especially when two famous bowlers meet one another. Inter-county games often take place with teams from Derry visiting Cork or vice versa. A good bowler is not necessarily the strongest man. Quite small men have won bowling matches. The skill is in judging the road and finding ways to cut corners rather than strength in throwing.

Fishing

One of Ireland's major attractions to tourists has always been the excellent fishing, whether sea fishing or fishing the inland waterways. Many of the best trout streams were carefully incorporated into the local lord's estates in the years of the Anglo-Irish ascendancy and are still privately owned and carefully guarded where the owners can make a great deal of money from fishing tourism. But there are still many waterways with salmon and trout available to the everyday angler and Irish people have taken to the sport in greater numbers in recent years.



Fishing off the rocks in Bantry Bay—a restful pursuit with the added bonus of bringing home your dinner.

The Fisheries Board now stocks many lakes with rainbow trout which are not indigenous fish and do not breed in the lakes. The natural fish of the inland lakes and mountain streams is the brown trout which never gets very big and is bottom of the fisherman's list. Where lakes feed down to the sea through unpolluted and undisturbed rivers, there are salmon trout which live for most of the year in the sea but

For some reason, the sport appeals to many teenagers who are happy to wander off for a day, sitting by the side of a lake or river hoping for a trout or two.

swim ashore to breed and lay eggs as far up the river of their choice as they can. These fish are the best of the Irish catch and high prices are paid for them by restaurants. Fishing for them is restricted to certain months

of the year when least damage to the egg-laying females is done. Each salmon always returns to the same river from which it emerged as a fry, and swims up it, against what is often a strong current, to the spawning grounds. The salmon are at their best at the very mouth of the river before all their stored energy is expended in the long journey upstream. As they return downstream, they are less of a catch but still worthwhile.

Many tourists come to Ireland just for the fishing. Ireland's waterways are the purest in Europe and there are many rivers where salmon can be caught and the tranquil beauty of Ireland's river systems can be enjoyed. There are quite a few fishing festivals all over the island and the dedicated angler, like the dedicated race-goer, can spend the best part of the summer and autumn going from one festival to another, competing in the various competitions and boasting about the one that got away at night—while listening to the usual crack and music in the local pubs, which will no doubt keep serving until the tall tales have all been told.

Sea fishing is another roaring trade in the summer, as tourists can go out after many of the big fish, such as shark, that cruise the waters of Ireland. This gets a little more expensive than fresh water fishing and is less popular as a pastime among local people. It is more likely that an Irish person with a small boat will use it to supplement their

income, catching scallops or mackerel to sell locally. Many more people fish from the shore all around Ireland's coastline where flounder, pollack, mackerel, ray and many other table fish can be caught.

Soccer

As in so may other things, the North and the Republic are divided by football. Northern Ireland has had a quite successful international soccer team for many years, its star player of all time being George Best, whose reputation as a carouser and drinker overshadows his legendary skill as a footballer. Soccer has become more popular in the Republic since the national team was managed by Jack Charlton, who has no Irish connections but who took the team and given it international status. He made use of a regulation which allows any English person of Irish descent to play in the Irish team and now has many English team players on the side.

In the 1990 World Cup in Italy, the Irish team astounded even themselves by getting as far as the quarter-finals and Ireland painted itself green and orange and watched television for the summer as the Irish team went from strength to strength. After a spell in the doldrums, the Irish team again hit the tabloids, this time over the flaming row between native Cork man Roy Keane and the English manager of the Irish team Mick McCarthy in 2002, when Keane, Ireland's strongest player, was sent home from the games and the Irish team failed to get into the quarter finals.

The advent of satellite television and the live broadcasting of live games from the English Premiership league has made its impact in Ireland. Even in the far west of the country, where British television stations are hard to pick up, satellite transmission has brought the success of teams like Manchester United into people's homes. The Republic has a professional football league with about 12 teams competing. It is less popular than soccer in Britain, since it faces competition from Gaelic football, but is growing in support all the time with the success of the national team.

SPORT AND POLITICS: THE GAA

The Gaelic Athletic Association (GAA) was founded in 1884 as part of the Gaelic revival of that period. At the time, sport was dominated by the wealthy Anglo-Irish class and consisted largely of English sports such as cricket and rugby. In addition, sport was prohibited on Sundays, the only day when the Catholic poor had the leisure time to play any sport. In fact, *Lawrence's Handbook of Cricket in Ireland*, a manual of sporting rules, excluded any mechanics, artisans or labourers from taking part in gentleman's amateur athletics.

The GAA was set up to re-establish the ancient Irish sports and perhaps invent a few new ones. Sport, nationalism and religion became fused together as nationalists took up sports to show their nationalism and sportsmen took up nationalism as part of their interest in sport. The GAA set out rules for the traditional sports of Gaelic football, hurling and camogie, the women's version of hurling. The British armed forces and the British police were banned from playing and anyone who played other games besides the traditional Irish ones were also banned.

The GAA became immensely popular all over Ireland and still is. It no doubt prevented the ultimate loss of traditional Irish games from Irish life but despite its good intentions, it has become another area of discord between Republicans and Protestants. In the North, the GAA was listed by Protestant paramilitaries as a legitimate target for bombing. It is sectarian in nature and as recently as 1991, behaved badly over a planned Gaelic football and English football event to be held in the GAA grounds in Croke Park, Dublin. Using an obscure rule about sharing profits with non-GAA sports, it called the festival off and brought severe criticism down on itself from all parties, including the gentle Mary Robinson. In recent years, the whole issue has become more fraught than ever as a Northern Irish Gaelic football team, Derry, has taken part for the last three years in the finals of the All Ireland Football League. The games have been screened by the BBC and watched by a quarter of a million people and the Ulster Unionist groups see this coverage as part of British attempts to quietly reintroduce a sense of Irish unity.

Gaelic football is the most popular of the Irish sports and is a kind of cross between American football and British rugby. It is an extremely physical game and moves at a very fast pace, making it a very exciting and spectacular sport for the spectator.

A LOAD OF OLD BLARNEY

CHAPTER 8



'In the bolder species of composition it is distinguished by a freedom of expression, a sublime dignity, and rapid energy, which it is scarcely possible for any translation fully to convey ... One compound epithet must often be translated by two lines of English verse, and, on such occasions, much of the beauty is necessarily lost; the force and effect of the thoughts being weakened by too slow an introduction on the mind; just as that light which dazzles, when flashing swiftly on the eye, will be gazed at with indifference, if let in by degrees.'

—Charlotte Brooke, *Reliques of Irish Poetry*

AND SO WE COME TO PERHAPS THE BIGGEST IRISH MYTH OF ALL—the gift of the gab. Somehow over the years, the Irish have been credited with the ability to sweet-talk their way out of situations, to confuse the issue, to be silver-tongued and naturally poetic.

To people who make a study of language, it is much more than just a set of symbols used to communicate and in many ways, Ireland's relationship with the language exemplifies this. It is different to those of other English speaking countries, including those that experienced British colonialism, and the language of the Irish offers a unique insight into Irish culture and an opportunity to experience much of what makes up the essence of Ireland.

THE CRAIC

Craic, or its English form 'crack,' is a very important concept in Irish life. It colours much of what people say. Seeing the funny side of things and bringing a humorous perspective into chat is the basis of all good conversation in Ireland, and the Irish ability to find humour in most things is legendary. A good Irish joke can reveal self-mockery and show far more perceptiveness than the racist jokes that characterise English humour on the subject.

In the west of Ireland, the weather is very important both to farmers and to the people who live in the countryside. Occasionally in the summer, a long spell of dry weather

accompanies a north wind. This can even lead to drought conditions. It was customary at times like this for farmers to ask the priest to intervene and pray for rain. One day Father Riordan was asked by one of his parishioners to do just that. "It's no good praying for rain right now Michael," he told the farmer. "The wind's in the north."

Crack is the motivating force behind an ancient Irish tradition commonly known as slagging. This is an activity with quite specific but unspoken rules in which, in the

Dave Allen, an Irish comedian who was very popular in Britain, had his favourite Irish joke which reveals a delight in puns that is characteristic of much Irish humour. In an interview for a construction job, an Irishman was asked the question "What's the difference between a joist and a girder?" His answer was "Joyce wrote Ulysses and Goethe wrote Faust."

company of good friends, one person is picked on and teased about some aspect of themselves, perhaps their clothes or lifestyle. The aim is to be as insulting as possible without actually giving the victim cause to be offended. The victim for his part must respond to the slagging by slagging back or somehow turning the joke against the attacker. The loser is the person

who loses their temper or displays hurt feelings first. Losing your temper is very bad manners in Ireland and sometimes, great fun is had out of making someone lose theirs.

NO 'YES' AND 'NO'

One of the most significant things about Irish English is the relative absence of these two words. If at all possible, the Irish avoid using them. This might seem a difficult task with such significant words as these but in fact most people don't notice their absence. You might, for example, ask a shopkeeper if she has any cooking apples. A British greengrocer might answer with the price per kg, or at least begin with an affirmative "yes, love." But the Irish answer might take the form of "We have, so," followed by a story about them or an enquiry as to how you intend to use them. If there aren't any, you'll get a fine story about why they aren't about this year, which may well lead on to a chat about the weather this season, how difficult it is to get the supplies



you need or any one of a thousand other vaguely related items. A plain affirmative would offend any ordinary Irish person by giving the impression that the shopkeeper isn't interested in any further chat. A plain negative 'no' would be very bad manners.

If the linguists are right, then this isn't just a habit, it's an indicator of a way of life. The purpose of going into a shop, particularly in a rural area of Ireland, is as much to engage in chat as to buy the things you need. In a society structured in this way, simple polarities are unwelcome to say the least. What chat can you get out of a 'yes' or a 'no'? In the cities, of course, things are a little faster and there is less time for the important things in life but old habits die hard.

TRUTH, LIES AND EMBROIDERY

A traditional party game among children is the game, called in England, Chinese Whispers. In the game, someone starts off with a sentence and whispers it to the next person who in turn passes the message on. When the last person gets the message, they call it out and great fun is had by all as they examine the mutations of the message as it travelled around the group—so that it has become as foreign to its original form as Chinese is to English. This seems to me to be a very fitting analogy for certain aspects of Irish life, particularly, but not exclusively, in rural areas.

Everyone likes a good story and any newcomers to the area may find themselves being politely but ruthlessly questioned as to their origins, particularly any Irish connection, intentions, occupation and family background. It's a poor publican or shopkeeper in any village who can't supply the locals with a

One elderly lady recently told how for years after her arrival in the area in the 1960s, her neighbours speculated about her involvement in the sensational Great Train Robbery (a daring robbery that netted millions of pounds that were never recovered). When that story became obviously unlikely, the proceeding ones were even better; first that she had murdered her husband and then that she was an undercover agent for the IRA. The story of that particular lady grew to the point where her house was searched under a warrant.

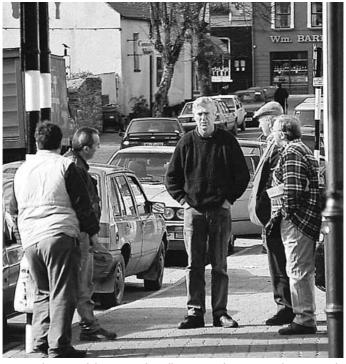
biography of any new neighbours or even passing strangers. Add to this the rather odd nature of some of the people who settle in rural or even not so rural Ireland and the scope for the 'Chinese Whisper Syndrome' is endless.

Such anecdotes are not examples of wilful viciousness or gossip spreading, nor are they evidence of simple-mindedness on the part of the people who generate the stories. They are a part of the Irish myth building process, part of the sense of an

essential history. Each person in a small town carries with them a long unwritten history going back several generations at least and one that many people know. A new person seems incomplete until some of their story is known and they have become a part of the oral tradition which helps form the historical identity of a region.

Some Terms You Won't Need

Somewhere along the line, certain phrases became associated with Irish people which they do not use. Best known as stage Irish, they irritate most Irish people and are extremely embarrassing when used by visitors trying to blend with the



Passing the time of day in Kinsale. Talk is serious business on the streets of Ireland and has a unique Irish style.

locals. They probably stem from the efforts of playwrights and novelists of the early 20th century who tried to capture the cadences of the Irish English spoken at the time and ended up providing a kind of lazy shorthand for American screenwriters. Use any of them at your peril. Even with the best of intentions, you will certainly sound silly at best and patronising at worst if you insist on using them.

Begorrah Goodness me

B'jaysus Dear me, how shocking

Top o' the morning to you Hello

To be sure, to be sure
 That's right, I agree

TENSES

Very few languages have common tense systems so confusion often occurs when, say, French speakers learn English well enough to translate what they want to say but end up using

the wrong idiom or the wrong tense. Visitors to Ireland from Asia might not notice that the Irish use tenses differently from most English users but confusions can arise.

One noticeable difference is that Irish people tend to use the present tense more than the English or Americans. So your new Irish acquaintance might ask you "How long are you here?" when they want to know how long it has been since you arrived in Ireland. To an English speaker, this would sound peculiar and would be taken to mean how long do they intend staying. In general, confusions don't often occur but can be difficult to clear up when they do, since your use of tenses may sound equally confusing to the Irish listener. The intended meaning is clearer when considered in the context of the discussion and when you become more used to the tone and inflections of the Irish voice.

GAFLIC

At the time of the Norman Conquest, a completely different language was spoken in Ireland. It derived from Celtic languages spoken across Europe during the Iron Age. It has root words in common with Welsh and other Celtic languages which can be traced back to a form known as Common Celtic. Old Irish is the most archaic Celtic language and as such is closest in structure to Common Celtic. It was largely unwritten but was the language of spoken poetry and stories handed down through traditions of bardic families.

As Ireland never became a part of the Roman Empire, its Celtic culture was preserved to a greater extent than that of Britain and it remained a remarkably resilient and rich language. It is thought that the Anglo-Norman invasion may have helped promote efforts to standardise the language, as a reaction by the Irish against the invasion. Various English rulers tried to wipe it out, as part of a wider political attack on the Irish but despite this, Gaelic survived and flourished for centuries, right through the Statutes of Kilkenny and the Penal Laws. It didn't become a seriously threatened language until the turn of the century and as Gerry Adams has pointed out, the Protestant apprentice boys who shut the gates of Derry against the Jacobites were Gaelic speakers.



Gaelic fights for a place in Irish life but as this signpost shows, is barely holding its own. Metres, kilometres, Irish miles, English miles—you'll get there eventually.

When at the turn of the century Gaelic once again became a written language, through the efforts of the Gaelic League, it was thriving in pockets throughout Ireland. In many cases, these pockets of spoken Irish were isolated and had evolved, as languages do, in different ways in each area. These different dialects made it difficult to restore Gaelic to a standard form. Dictionary writers had to choose the correct form of a word from seven or eight different versions and it was not uncommon for modern words, such as bicycle and telescope, to have many variants between the Gaelic speaking areas.

The Gaeltacht

The areas where Gaelic survived were rural. Ireland in the middle years of this century witnessed a massive emigration from rural areas to the cities and as people left, they adopted the language of the cities—English. Nowadays, Irish survives in areas known as the Gaeltacht, is taught as a compulsory

subject in schools, arousing fierce debate at times over the usefulness of such a subject, and is heard at certain times on the two television stations and the radio stations.

Like many other things in Ireland, the language has become a political issue. In the early years of the new independent Ireland, it was government policy to impose the language on the people and in many ways, the way they set about doing that assured the failure of the attempt. Irish was the compulsory language of the infant classes, all teachers were graded on their ability to speak the language and very traditional methods of teaching were employed, filling children's heads with information about verb conjugations and noun declensions—a sure way to kill any language.

While Irish was the passport to success in the civil service and other professional occupations, it was rejected by the thousands of country children who had no such aspirations and the language never left the school buildings where it was associated with the often cruel practises of the classroom. It became a middle class language, rarely used except in speech-making and resented even by the people in the Gaeltacht who saw their living language being expropriated by civil servants who just used it to further their careers.

In more modern times, progressive teaching methods are slowly filtering into the classrooms and Irish is no longer a

In the Republic, the post of Minister for the Gaeltacht was created in 1993 and a subsidised, all Gaelic television station has now been established. Despite this, in a 1993 opinion poll, 80 per cent of parents polled thought that compulsory public exams in Gaelic were wrong.

compulsory subject in the final set of examinations taken by pupils. It is, however, still taught in all schools as a compulsory subject and Irish classrooms are still filled with an odd mixture of apathetic students biding their time alongside desperately keen students who still need a

qualification in the language to facilitate their academic or professional aspirations.

The Irish have a very ambivalent attitude to their language. Many people appreciate the importance of its survival but few are strongly motivated enough to engage in the study and effort that it takes to enable them to use it well. As long

as it is not in use in the homes of any city people, it has little chance to remain a living language and will be forever fixed in the minds of most people like a kind of medicine—good for you but leaving an unpleasant taste in the mouth.

In the North, the use of Gaelic has always been a deeply divisive political issue. Irish was associated with Catholicism and Fenianism and was for many years seen as an indicator of enemies of the state. Until 1992, street signs in Irish were forbidden and there was no provision for teaching Irish in schools. There are now a few tiny independent schools in the North which have Irish as the language in which all teaching takes place and, on a hopeful note for the future, some of the children in those schools are Protestant.

By Any Other Name

If the national language is a sometimes contentious political issue, then the names of people and things in Ireland on both sides of the border are even more fraught. When the Republic was first established, it saw fit to name most of its institutions in Irish so that Ireland became 'Eire', the parliament became 'the Dáil', the upper house 'the Seanad', members of the parliament became 'Teach Dáil'. This has continued in the naming of all public bodies. A list follows for newcomers, although the names quickly become commonplace once you have spent some time in Ireland.

• Failte Ireland: The Irish Tourist Board

Bord Gais: The Gas Board

Bord Na Mona: The Irish Peat Board

Garda Siorcana: Police

• Oifig An Phoist: The Post Office

• Radio Telefies Eirann (RTE): The National Television Station

- Taioseach: The Prime Minister. This word is not pronounced 'Tea Shock' as some so eloquently put it. In Irish English, the T is softened to somewhere between 'th' and 't' and the last syllable is unstressed making it sound more like 'thi-shach.'
- Tanaiste: The Deputy Prime Minister/Foreign Minister

 Very few non-governmental organisations use Gaelic names and most of the public bodies in everyday use such as the Post Office, the Social Welfare Office and the Tax Office are known by their English forms.

THE NORTH BY ANY OTHER NAME

In the North, names take on an even greater significance; even the term to be used for the whole area is in dispute. To the government of Britain, the area is called Northern Ireland while to the people of the Republic, the term most used is just 'The North,' as if to say that it doesn't need to be given a name since it is really a part of the same place. To others, particularly those who believe in a united Ireland. it is called the Six Counties, to distinguish it from any idea of it being a whole political unit while Northern unionists call it Ulster to give it a sense of historical unity. Of all the names given to the North, this is the least accurate since the area traditionally known as Ulster also covers parts of the Republic. In the same way, the city of Derry is known as Londonderry in Britain and among Northern Unionists but just plain Derry in the Republic and to Northern Republicans.

Gaelic has had an influence on the way that English is spoken in Ireland. We have already noticed the absence of 'yes' and 'no', which is from the Gaelic. It is quite surprising

Most place names are Gaelic in origin. Derry means an oak wood in Gaelic and many towns begin with the Irish 'kil' meaning church.

that Gaelic should have this effect on Irish English because in large areas of the country, there is no living memory of Gaelic being spoken. Neither is this effect in any way contrived

in the way that some commonly heard Gaelic words are. It is more that the language embodies the values of the society and if a new language is imposed, then the language has to fit in with the old ways of looking at the world.

One very obvious Gaelic influence is the use of the diminutive 'een.' This is similar to the Spanish 'ito' or 'ita' which indicates that the object is cute, tiny, childlike or an object of affection. The ending is sometimes added to English words, so a small boy or someone younger than you that you wish to address in an affectionate way would be a 'boyeen' or you might be invited to have a 'dropeen' more whiskey before you go for a 'biteen' of dinner.

ACCENTS

In the 1970s and 1980s, bomb scares were reported on British television accompanied by the information that a man with an Irish accent had given a warning. Outside of Ireland, Irish accents often elicit some kind of comment from the listener or some form of prejudice takes shape in the listener's mind. To some people in mainland Britain, an Irish accent is an indicator of a whole range of prejudices from assuming that the person is stupid, to assuming that they are eager supporters of the IRA. But it is in Ireland where one's accent can really be read for its full social significance.

Recognising and understanding the various accents of the regions and classes of Ireland is almost as complex as learning to appreciate fine wines but can be just as rewarding. Just listening for a while on the street in Dublin, it is possible to hear the broad vowels of the native Dublin accent in the shouts of the street vendors. Listening to some of the more classily dressed ladies in the department stores, the accent of the Dublin 4 area can be heard. This is the more refined and prestigious accent of Dublin. On television can be heard the accent of the Anglo-Irish in the voice of David Norris, a gay rights spokesman and senator. It is more English than the most plummy 'Sloane Ranger' could produce. Often associated with the politics of the region is the distinctive Northern Ireland accent. The fire and brimstone speeches of the demagogue Ian Paisley are some of the most dramatic examples of this accent. As you travel west and south the accent softens, the vowels lengthen, consonants disappear and the language may at first seem almost incomprehensible to newcomers

DOING BUSINESS

CHAPTER 9



'The train was over half an hour behind its time and the traveller complained to the guard of the train, and the guard spoke to him bitterly. He said, "You must have a very narrow heart that wouldn't go down to the town and stand your friends a few drinks instead of bothering me to get away."'

—Jack B Yeats, Sligo

BUSINESS ETIQUETTE

Irish business methods tend to reflect the Irish lifestyle, which is complex to say the least. On first impression, you will get the sense that a far more relaxed atmosphere prevails in Irish workplaces than say, American ones. But don't be fooled. The relaxed, smiling, first-name-using Irish executive is checking you out just as carefully as any tie-wearing, palmtop-carrying, fast-paced American one.

Irish business people dress quite formally. Men wear suits and women smart formal clothes, heels and makeup. As you move further away from the cities, this becomes less formal. Ties disappear and women are more likely to wear trousers.

The snappy business methods of Europe take second place to a kind of friendly courtesy. All communications start in an oblique way. It would be extremely rude to just get down to business so a few minutes are spent asking questions which might be more expected in a conversation between friends—the weather, your trip, family, accommodation etc. Conversations are characterised by what is thought to be the typical British habit of using lots of courtesies—please, thank you, and lots of modal verbs—would, might, could. Men open doors for women. First names are always used. In the time all this is happening, the person you are dealing with is checking you out, finding out if you are the kind of person they can do business with.

To help you adapt quickly to the Irish workplace, the following is a list of do's and don'ts for you to follow:

- Don't use excessive politeness; it rings hollow.
- Don't get straight to the point; it will come across as unfriendly.
- Don't make the mistake of thinking that the person asking about your mother-in-law wants to be your new best friend.
- Shake hands when you first meet someone and get their first name.
- Don't expect a business card to be produced. Ask for one, it suggests you are interested and want to keep in touch. Read it and put it away carefully.
- Avoid using politically correct language—chairperson etc.
 It never caught on here.
- Listen carefully. Irish people don't like to say no to you so what they actually want to say might come out quite obliquely. If you suggest something and they don't think it's a good idea, they may not spell that out.
- Humour colours every Irish conversation but avoid obvious jokes. Humour is oblique and self-deprecating. Your Irish associate can insult the Irish government but you can't. Sarcasm won't get you any brownie points at all.
- Avoid open confrontation; Irish people seek consensus and don't appreciate displays of dissent.
- Avoid lots of business jargon, keep your language simple and humorous and don't try aggressive sales techniques.
- When going out to dinner, don't bring expensive gifts. The Asian tradition of gift giving would feel like corruption here.

THE WORKPLACE ENVIRONMENT

This varies a great deal depending on the nature of the work. White-collar workers in Ireland work in pleasant air-conditioned offices, have considerable benefits from health insurance to pension schemes, paid holidays, travel and car allowance and security of tenure. Hourly paid workers, many of whom are now recruited from eastern Europe, have fewer

benefits, less security of tenure and probably less pleasant working conditions, perhaps working in a busy call centre, factory or cleaning. Some rights are guaranteed by law: there is a minimum wage, equal rights for women, restrictions on the number of hours worked, the right to strike, for salaried employees who are paid monthly a right to a written contract. People who work for overseas companies in Ireland often get better pay and conditions than those employed by local firms.

Irish business hours are generally 9:30 am-5:30 pm, Monday to Saturday with an hour lunch break. The typical working week is 39 hours with a maximum of 48 hours per week. Everyone is entitled by EU law to 11 hours rest in every 24 hours and a continuous 24 hours rest every week. Night workers have a right to regular free medical checks and those who work on Sundays are entitled to some compensation—extra pay or time off in lieu. Part-time workers have a right to paid holidays on a proportional basis.

There is no automatic right in Ireland to sick pay although

most employers do offer it after a minimum period of employment, usually around 14 weeks. There is no legal requirement to inform your employer of your condition or progress, although it is written into most employment contracts, as is the need for a sick note from your doctor. Employees

Under EU regulations, everyone is entitled to 4 weeks' paid holiday each year, although most Irish employers give more than that. You should be paid in advance of the holiday but cannot accrue holiday days from one year to the next.

have a legal right to compassionate leave in the event of a child needing care.

Women are entitled to 18 weeks paid maternity leave and if they have paid enough PRSI, contributions to maternity benefits of up to 70 per cent of their monthly salary up to a limit. At the end of the 18 weeks, women are entitled to a further unpaid 8 weeks. Women cannot be dismissed from their job for any reason connected with their pregnancy and have a right to return to their job after the period of leave.

SOCIALISING WITH COLLEAGUES

Lots of Irish business dealings take place in quite unusual circumstances—a pub lunch, Friday night letting the hair down or greyhound racing. Your business contacts will expect to socialise with you. Dinner is far more likely to be in a posh restaurant than at someone's home. If you are invited out to dinner, buy the pre-dinner drinks and be prepared to invite them back. You will rarely be expected to dress formally to a posh restaurant. Smart casual is the order of the day. If it is really mega posh—a six-star hotel restaurant with a very big name indeed-men might need to wear a jacket. Co-workers often go out to the pub together on Friday evenings after work. Avoid the Friday night getting wrecked and insulting the manager's wife syndrome. Also bear in mind that Irish people love rebels, eccentrics, and respect creative genius but don't necessarily want to do business with them

Ireland tends towards a culture of blame. If something goes wrong, especially in business or politics, someone has to carry the can. Watch your back.

In recent years, Ireland has been a little rattled by emerging stories of corrupt business practises, but the main Irish business methods conform more or less to the European standard. Women are still quite rare at the higher levels of industry and although many women have set up small businesses, they are usually in traditional female areas such as childcare, catering and creative fields.

As in politics, people tend to take their business to someone they have links with rather than get lots of proposals and choose the best one. When individuals seek tradesmen to do work for them, it is not that unusual to arrange the work without asking for an estimate of the cost. To ask is almost insulting to the person with whom you are doing business since it suggests that they are doing the work for profit and not because they are your friends. Negotiating a price is often avoided. At a business level, of course things are a little more formal than that but the feeling remains that business arrangements depend a lot more on individual relations and trust than they would do in Britain or the United States.

Beyond that, business methods are quite in keeping with those of the rest of Europe. Irish people would not feel insulted or bribed by being taken to dinner or to the pub to discuss business, although expensive gifts might become embarrassing. Timekeeping for business meetings comes nearer the European norm of actually keeping meeting times fairly accurately, although no one will feel aggrieved if there are unavoidable delays.

Accepting Gifts

If your work involves allocating contracts or the power to offer work or buy goods and services from other companies, make sure that your company has a policy regarding what gifts you can accept. There have been lots of stories in Ireland about large sums of cash being handed over in brown envelopes at very high levels in government and industry and the times when it is acceptable to receive even small gifts is coming to an end.

IRELAND AT A GLANCE

CHAPTER 10



'This island is a region of dreams and trifles'.
—George Berkley, *The Querist*

Official Names

Republic of Ireland Northern Ireland

Capitals

Republic of Ireland—Dublin
Northern Ireland—Belfast

Flags

Republic of Ireland—Three vertical stripes of green, white and orange

Northern Ireland—Based on St George's Cross, with the Crown, the Star of David and the Red Hand of Ulster

Time

Greenwich Mean Time (plus 1 hour from Oct–March)

Telephone Country Code

Republic of Ireland 353 Northern Ireland 44

Land

Republic of Ireland—Occupies five-sixths of the island of Ireland off the western coast of Great Britain
Northern Ireland—Occupies one-sixth of the island of Ireland off the western coast of Great Britain

Area

total: 70,280 sq km (27,135.3 sq miles) land: 68,890 sq km (26,598.6 sq miles) water: 1,390 sq km (536.7 sq miles)

Highest Point

Carrauntoohil—1,041 m (3,415.4 ft)

Climate

Mild temperate climate with summer temperatures generally ranging from 15–20°C (60–70°F). Temperatures in spring and autumn are generally 10°C (50°F) and in winter between 5–8°C (40–46°F) . Snow is a rare occurrence

Natural Resources

Natural gas, peat, copper, lead, zinc, silver, barite, gypsum, limestone and dolomite

Population

Republic of Ireland—3.9 million Northern Ireland—1.7 million

Ethnic Groups

Celtic, English

Major Religions

Roman Catholic, Protestant

Languages and Dialects

English and Gaelic

Government

Republic of Ireland—Republic
Northern Ireland—Administrative region of Great Britain

Administrative Regions

Republic of Ireland—Carlow, Cavan. Clare, Cork, Donegal, Dublin, Galway, Kerry, Kildare, Kilkenny, Laois, Leitrim, Limerick, Longford, Louth, Mayo, Meath, Monaghan, Offaly,

Roscommon, Sligo, Tipperary, Waterford, Westmeath, Wexford and Wicklow Northern Ireland—Antrim, Armagh, Derry, Down, Fermanagh, Tyrone

Currency

Republic of Ireland—Euro Northern Ireland—Sterling

Gross Domestic Product (GDP)

\$116.2 billion

Agricultural Products

Turnips, barley, potatoes, sugar beets, wheat and beef amd dairy products

Industries

Food products, brewing, textiles, clothing; chemicals, pharmaceuticals, machinery, transportation equipment, glass and crystal, and software

Exports

Machinery and equipment, computers, chemicals, pharmaceuticals, live animals and animal products

Imports

Data processing equipment, other machinery and equipment, chemicals; petroleum and petroleum products, textiles and clothing

Ports and Harbours

Arklow, Belfast, Cork, Drogheda, Dublin, Foynes, Galway, Limerick, New Ross and Waterford

Airports

36 in total of which 15 have paved runways

Railways

More than 3,000 km of railway lines

FAMOUS PEOPLE Dr Anthony Clare

Well known on both sides of the Irish Sea for his radio programmes in which he examines the psyches of prominent people. Dr Clare is frequently on Irish chat shows and writes on contemporary issues in the newspapers. During the debate in 1993 over a woman's right to obtain information about abortions in Britain, he felt obliged to write in *The Irish Times*; 'The whole notion of holding a referendum on women's access to information is such a profound disgrace for a nation such as this that I apologise to Irish women on behalf of what has been predominantly a male-dominated, male-driven disgrace.'

Nell McCafferty

From Derry and came to public notice after her scathing critiques of Irish life and society, especially about the role of women and the situation in the North. She is still an important women's voice in Ireland.

David Norris

A gay activist and senator representing Trinity College and is a regular guest on chat shows. He was openly gay even before 1993, when homosexuality was illegal in Ireland. His accent is interesting as it is a perfect example of the Anglo-Irish accent—almost hyper-correct English.

Ardal O'Hanlon

This highly popular comedian is best known for his role as the utterly stupid but likeable Father Dougal in the award-winning television comedy *Father Ted*. He began performing upstairs at the International Bar on Wicklow Street in Dublin (still functioning as a comedy club) and is now Ireland's best known funny guy. He can also be seen in Neil Jordan's film, *The Butcher Boy*, and he is now writing novels as well.

Marian Finucane

A broadcaster and host of a current affairs and women's issues programme on RTE radio called 'Liveline'.

Dr Tony Ryan

Owner of GPA, the world's biggest airliner leasing company. Patron of the arts and investor in Ryanair, the first airline to compete domestically and internationally with Aer Lingus.

Susan Denham

Ireland's first woman Supreme Court judge and youngest ever member of the Supreme Court.

Pat Kenny

Radio chat show host and presenter of a talk show on television. His programme is altogether blander than the others and could be seen as the more conservative side of the Irish.

Darina Allen

Cook and television show presenter whose show now goes out on satellite and English television.

Joe O'Connor

Author, journalist and brother of the singer Sinead O'Connor. He used to write for the *Sunday Tribune* from his base in London but he is now writing novels.

Roy Keane

Notorious but much loved footballer and member of the Irish football team. Was sent home from the 2002 World Cup and people are still arguing about whose fault it was.

Eamon Dunphy

An ex-footballer with reactionary opinions which he is willing to share with anyone who will listen. Often to be heard commentating on football matches but increasingly often sounding off about things in the press and on television.

Bob Geldof

Musician formerly with the Boomtown Rats turned fund raiser for several charities.

Veronnica Guerin (1959–1996)

Journalist gunned down in the middle of Dublin while investigating Dublin crime organisations.

Mary Harney

Tanaisste in 1997 and 2002 and leader of the progressive Democrat party.

Neil Jordan

Film director and writer. Academy Award for *The Crying Game* in 1992.

Van Morrison

Rock musician from Belfast.

Michael Flatley

An American with Irish roots who made the dance show *Riverdance* famous.

Other Famous People

Eamon De Valera Charles Haughey David Trimble Gerry Adams Mary Robinson Mary McAleese

PLACES OF INTEREST The Lake Isle of Innisfree

Set in Lough Gill on the border of counties Sligo and Leitrim, this is a beautifully scenic area that has been immortalised in a poem of the same name by W B Yeats, who gew up in Sligo.

Carrowmore Megalithic Cemetery

Visiotors can see a collection of megalithic tombs, standing stones, stone circles and dolmens in County Sligo, dating back to $5000 \, \text{BC}$.

Derry

A tiny 17th century town with its protecting city walls complete and one of the few late Gothic cathedrals in the British Isles.

Armagh Cathedral

Also know as St Patrick's Cathedral, the church in County Armagh is the seat of the Protestant archbishop of Ireland and was the centre of Chritsian learning during the Dark Ages of Europe. It is believed that Saint Patrick first established a church here in the fifth century AD.

Newgrange Passage Grave

Dating back to around 3000 $_{\rm BC}$, this is an underground room made of stone that housed the bodies of ancient leaders and was possibly also used for religious rituals. Located in County Meath, the tomb has a small opening built into the roof through which a shaft of light illuminates the interior of the tomb during winter solstice. The tomb is decorated with geometric patterns carved into the rock face.

Lisdoonvarna

A small town in County Clare which hosts an annual matchmaking festival. In the past, single farmers attended the festival to meet potential wives. the festival now focuses on traditional music and dancing.

Galway Festival

Held every year in July, this is the country's biggest and most popular arts festivals, when traditional musicians, theatre groups, poets, artists, film makers and dancers descent on the city. The festival is followed by the Galway Races, when thousands of people attend the racetrack for some of the most well-known horse races in the country.

Skellig Michael

An offshore island, associated since ancient times with the cult of saint Michael. It contains the ruins of an early

228 CULTURESHOCK! IRELAND

Christian anchorite settlement, including dry stone-walled beehive huts, an oratory and a cemetery where the monks were buried.

CULTURE QUIZ



There are very few situations that occur in Ireland where the intrepid world traveller cannot get by with a bit of ingenuity. Irish people love strangers and their funny ways. But here are a few situations you may find a little difficult to deal with as a newcomer. See if you know the best way to handle them.

SITUATION 1

You employ a small local firm to do a building job around your house. After several arrangements for starting dates have come and gone, a man turns up in an old van, does some of the work and disappears. A week or so later, a different man turns up, finishes the work and goes off saying not to worry about payment because the boss will see to it and he will send you a bill for payment of the work. After a few weeks, no bill arrives. Do you:

- **A** Send a cheque in the post for the estimated cost.
- **6** Forget about it.

- **©** Phone up to remind them that they've not sent a bill.
- Remember vaguely what the estimate was and keep some cash handy.

Comments

Actually any or all of these options are fine. People are very relaxed and trusting in Ireland about getting paid for things. They know where you are so why worry about getting paid? A bill will arrive eventually or the builder might show up out of the blue for the cash, or you might bump into him in the street.

The most Irish response is **①**. Everybody prefers cash payments rather than cheques. In the cities, a builder might be a bit more efficient about collecting payments and giving receipts. **②** would be very un-Irish and would be a cause for humour. It isn't likely to produce any response though.

 $oldsymbol{0}$ could well cause confusion and wouldn't be done by an Irish person. If you chose $oldsymbol{0}$ then you might get a sudden shock two months later when you finally get asked for payment.

SITUATION 2

You have just moved into a small town and wish to endear yourself to the locals. The obvious place to do so is in the local pub. You go in and settle down at the bar. Do you then:

- **A** Offer to stand everyone a drink.
- **B** Wait till someone begins a conversation with you.
- Latch on to the most likely looking character and crack a joke about the government.
- Ask the bar keeper about interesting local places to visit.

Comments

Here there are several wrong responses, depending on where the village is, whether or not you are English and what sex you are. If you are a woman, going into the pub may get people talking to you immediately but may also get you a reputation as a fast women. If the village is in Northern Ireland or perhaps even one of the border counties, politics

is absolutely out as a topic of conversation. Also if you are English, you can easily rouse some resentment with the wrong comments about Irish life.

3, of standing everyone a drink, is costly in a country where a pint of Guinness costs almost 3.20 euros and will win immediate friends but probable contempt as someone who is too free with their money. **9** is usually a safe bet but may not get an immediate response and may label you unfriendly.

• has to be the best response of all. It provides a neutral topic, allows the bar person and anyone else interested to give advice, which people love to do, and opens up the conversation for the chief topic of interest which is you and how long you are going to be there, where you come from, where you work etc., etc., etc.

SITUATION 3

You have arranged to buy some furniture from a small but classy furniture store some distance from where you live. They have given you a date for delivery. The date goes by and a telephone call discovers that there are technical problems in the delivery. Several more dates go by. Do you:

- **②** Cancel the order.
- **19** Phone up, demand to speak to the manager and have a raving fit.
- **©** Keep on reminding them pleasantly by phone that your furniture has not yet arrived.
- Wait.

Comments

① will just make you angry, frustrated and furniture-less. You'll have to find another shop, reorder and maybe go through the whole process again. ③ may well be successful in getting your order but it won't be at all the Irish way of doing things. The person you talk to won't understand your anger and will only shake their head and mutter "foreigner" to whoever is with them on the other end of the phone line.

© is probably the most rewarding and educational choice. You'll get lots of good excuses for the delay as well as learn to control your temper. **①** is risky since there is always the chance that the order might never come at all. Whichever option you choose, the stuff is probably going to get there eventually, at its own speed and why bother having a fit or getting excited over it? You've lived all this time without it so a little longer won't matter.

SITUATION 4

You go into a local butcher's shop to pick up some meat. When you enter, the butcher is chatting with a customer who is already in the shop. You smile, reassuring yourself that the lifestyle is so relaxed here that nobody rushes. Then an old lady comes in and addresses the butcher, who breaks off his conversation and gets her a chair. She sits down and the three of them are set for a ten-minute discussion of lumbago, the doctor, Siobhan's confirmation and last week's stillborn calf. Do you:

- **1** Join in enthusiastically with your own lumbago problems.
- **3** Wait.
- **©** Go to the supermarket.
- **O** Say, "Excuse me, I was here first, can I have some service?"

Comments

10 is what any Irish person would do. If you stay out of the conversation you are the peculiar one, not the others. They are not ignoring you because you have every right to join in for what may turn into some good crack. **10** is also good. They won't leave you waiting for long and the butcher will probably realise that you don't want to talk and will attend to you while he carries on with the conversation

If you choose **9** and go to the supermarket there is no guarantee that the same thing won't happen there—twice, once at the meat counter and again at the check-out! **9** will

get you what you want but is not recommended as a way of making friends.

SITUATION 5

You are a woman who has recently moved to Ireland and you are eagerly awaiting the arrival of some important documents which are being delivered by courier. The courier van drives up and a man calls at the door and says, "Is the boss in?" Do you:

- Calmly explain that you do not have a boss in your house and that being a grown up, it is okay for you to receive the package.
- **3** Give him a five-minute lecture on how women are considered the equals of men in the rest of the world and accuse him of sexism.
- Smile coquettishly and say: "No, will I do?"
- Inform him that he is already speaking to the boss.

Comments

- **•** is the only one that the indigenous MCP will understand. He won't even have noticed what he was saying, let alone think it may have irritated/annoyed/amused/confused you. You may later engage in debate about bosses and male/ female relationships in Ireland and he will be perfectly charming and interested in talking about it. This will not, however, prevent him from saying the same thing at the next house he calls at.
- $oldsymbol{0}$ and $oldsymbol{0}$ will draw a complete blank since all he wants to do is make his delivery. $oldsymbol{0}$ is the nicest way of answering because it at once rebukes him for his attitude and laughs at him in true Irish slagging style.

DO'S AND DON'TS

Irish people have few taboos and most of those that they do have are connected with religion or politics. It is perhaps best to think of the Irish state as several different communities—those who live in the far west and rural areas, city dwellers, the under-thirties, those in their middle-age and the elderly. People from the North are an entirely different kettle of fish. Bear in mind their immediate history when dealing with them.

DO'S

- Use first names with people even in formal situations.
 Using a surname, even prefaced by Mr or Mrs sounds very formal and distant.
- Engage in conversation with the person next to you on a train, passing you in the countryside, selling you something in a shop, serving you at dinner in a restaurant. You get some of your best insights into the country that way.
- Thank the bus driver when getting off a bus.
- Stay indoors on Sunday mornings in the North—every shop is closed.
- Avoid speaking to someone if the Angelus (the bell marking midday and 6:00 pm) is sounding. They might not even have noticed it but some people like to stop what they are doing and bow their heads.
- Feel free to comment (humorously) on the latest scandal in Irish politics in the Republic. This is not serious politics and everyone enjoys swapping stories about corruption and jobs for the boys.
- Refer to politicians from the Republic by their first name—Charlie, Bertie etc (Although Proinsias is a bit of a mouthful). This is not the case in the North where politicians keep their whole name. You couldn't refer to Ian Paisley for example as Ian.

DON'TS

- Expect people to discuss the details of their work benefits or income.
- Tell Irish jokes.
- Discuss or comment on the really contentious areas of Irish politics (the North, Sinn Féin, the civil war, De Valera) unless you are with people you know very well and then you should defer to their opinion. Do not discuss these issues in pubs even with good friends.
- Show disrespect for people's religion.
- Assume that everyone in the Republic is a Catholic or a Republican.
- Expect British-style formality in restaurants or offices.
 There is no class system in Ireland and people will not defer to you, however rich you are.
- Walk down the Falls Road in Belfast wearing any kind of Union Jack pattern on your person.
- Walk down the Shankill Road in Belfast.
- Lose your temper. Even highly controlled explosions of anger are viewed as embarrassing, rude, a failure on your part. You will almost certainly not get whatever you want by shouting at someone.
- Accept a favour from a neighbour or friend without being prepared to return it in whatever way they want later.
- Affect an Irish accent or adopt what you think are Irish expressions when talking to an Irish person.

GLOSSARY

Irish English is not so very different from other forms but there are a few words and phrases which can cause some confusion.

A cup of tea in your hand	The expression will be used by a friend who would like you to stop and have a cup of tea and a chat but realises that you're an important and busy person who has lots of other things to do. It suggests that you'll just slurp down the tea without stopping to sit down or rest. Of course, if you agree, you wouldn't do that at all but it would be okay to stop for a short while rather than an hour or more.
A soft day	This is a description of the weather. It is the kind of weather which often occurs in Ireland and rarely happens anywhere else. It indicates a degree of 'raininess', somewhere between mist and rain, where the rain seems to drift around in the air rather than actually fall down but is too heavy and wet to be classified as fog or mist.
Below	Somewhere north of the speaker, as in 'I was below in the village today.'
Blow-in	Someone who has moved into an area but has no roots there and is just as likely to go away again.
Boreen	A small lane or roadway commonly used in the countryside.

Bowsie	Someone who is always getting in a fight.
Chancer	A person who pushes his or her luck, takes risks or deliberately breaks a minor law.
Chipper	A shop selling burgers and fish and chips (French fries).
Chiseller	A youngster.
Compass points	(east, west etc.) In some parts of the country, these are used in everyday speech to indicate where an object is. Someone may live west of you or the salt cellar might be positioned at the north end of the table. It is best to have a fairly clear idea of the points of the compass at all times. You might also come across someone called, for example, Gerard Mahony West, meaning the Gerard Mahony who lives west of the village rather than the one who lives north.
Crack	This is not to be confused with the highly addictive narcotic. Crack means a good laugh and can be got without the use of drugs although alcohol is usually present at most crack-getting sessions.
Culchie	A country person. It is a condescending term suggesting that the person is simple and doesn't know much about city ways.
Dáil	The main, lower house of the Irish Parliament.
Eejit	A fool.
Evening	Any time from about 2:00 pm to about 6:00 pm.

Feck	This word means 'I really want to say that other four-lettered word that begins with 'f' but I'm too polite.' It is used in much the same way as the more common version, only perhaps slightly more often than an American or an English person would use it. Often it seems to be a mark of punctuation rather than a way of expressing offensiveness.
Fianna Fáil	(Pronounced 'fina fall') One of the two main political parties in the Republic, dating back to the faction in 1921 that opposed the terms of the treaty with Britain.
Fine Gael	(Pronounced 'feen gale') The second major political party in the Republic, dating back to the faction that supported the terms of the 1921 treaty with Britain.
Fir	The Gaelic for men and used to indicate men's toilets.
Gaelic	Gaelic football, a version of rugby football invented in the early years of this century by the Gaelic League.
Gaeltacht	Irish (Gaelic) -speaking area.
Garda/Gardaí	The police force (singular/plural) of the Republic.
Giving out	Talking in a loud strident way or telling someone off. This would only be done in very exceptional circumstances.
Good luck	Goodbye.
Grind	Private tuition.

Нірру	A term of insult. A foreigner who dresses strangely, has an unusual lifestyle, or has left wing politics is liable to be labelled a hippy. It derives from the 1960s phenomenon but the persons so designated could be quite bourgeois in their values.
Jackeen	A Dubliner.
Langer	A Cork expression equivalent to the English 'prick' or 'wanker'. Someone who is completely useless and despicable.
Louser	A disreputable and mean person.
Loyalist	A Protestant in Northern Ireland committed to preserving the constitutional links with Britain and opposed to the idea of a united Ireland.
Mná	The Gaelic for women and used to indicate women's toilets.
Now, so	Right then let's change the subject/ what can I do for you/ what's the next item of business/ you have my attention. It can also be used in other contexts. For example, a shop assistant giving you your goods might use it to mean 'that's that bit of business done.' In any case, when you hear it the context will explain its meaning.
Over	England. You'd use it in a sentence; 'are you going over for your holidays this year?' A more formal version of it is 'over the water.' This does not mean France or any other place accessible by sea, just the United Kingdom.

Pishogues	A fairy or magical thing, rarely used nowadays.
Press	Any kind of cupboard from an airing cupboard (a hot press) to a wardrobe or the kitchen drawers.
Scoroichting	(Pronounced 'screerting') Another fast disappearing word and activity. It used to mean what men did when they all got together at someone's house to gossip and discuss politics. The Irish word has been given the English suffix -ing.
Taig	A still very potent term of insult used in Northern Ireland, used by Protestants to denigrate Catholics.
TD	Abbreviation for Teach Dáil, an elected member of the Dáil.
Townland	A townland used to be an area which shared common grazing and everyone within a particular townland had the use of the common land. Nowadays, much of the old common grazing land has been enclosed or built on generations ago but in the countryside, with no street or road names, the townland is the only way of indicating one's address. The postman might have six families all living in the one townland and must know which family lives at which house. This can be even more confusing when several cousins all have the same name and live in the same townland.
There's good eating in that	That's good to eat.

Till	While or so that. Used in sentences such as 'lend me your paper till I read it' meaning can I borrow your newspaper to read.
Tinkers	Term used to describe Travellers, usually used in a derogatory manner.
Travellers	The preferred term for the itinerant communities of people in Ireland.
Wee	Used in Northern Ireland to mean small in a variety of contexts.
Well wear	You'll be lucky to hear this expression any more but it's still about. It is said to someone who has just bought something new like a pair of shoes or a car.
Will ya wisht	Please be quiet, stop fussing.
Yerrah	Indeed. It is used as a mark of exclamation as in 'yerrah, that's not it at all.' It has a variant 'arrah.'
Yoke	Anything technical, mechanical or modern. It roughly corresponds to the word 'gismo' in colloquial British English but has far more uses. A yoke can be anything from a screwdriver to a super-computer and is usually used with a gentle degree of irony. It is also an Irish way of thumbing the nose to all those jokes in which Irish people feature as simple peasants.

RESOURCE GUIDE

EMERGENCIES

In an emergency, dial 999 in both the Republic and Northern Ireland and tell the operator which service you require, fire, police or ambulance. In the Republic, the police are called Garda.

IMPORTANT NUMBERS

Samaritans

Tel: 872-7700

Childline

Tel: 1800-666-666

Parentline

Tel: 873-3500

Missing Persons

Tel: 1800-616-617

Alcoholics Anonymous

Tel: 873-2699

Narcotics Anonymous

Tel: 830-0944

USEFUL WEBSITES

Bord Fáilte (Irish Tourist Board)
 Website: http://www.ireland.travel.ie

Northern Ireland Tourist Board

Website: http://www.ni-tourism.com

Irish cuisine

Website: http://www.irishfood.com

Jobs in Ireland

Website: http://www.exp.ie

Republic of Ireland Government

Website: ttp://www.irlgov.ie

Shopping

Website: http://www.shopirish.com

US Irish Network

Website: http://www.usairish.net

Irish Times' guide to the whole country and to Dublin Website: http://www.ireland.com/dublin/

Advice Bureaux

Tourist advice is available from the Bord Failte website at http://www.irelandtravel.co.uk . For advice on other matters, contact:

European Consumer Centre

13a Upper O'Connell St

Tel: (01) 809-0600 Email: ecic@indigo.ie

Consumer Advice Centre

6 Callandar St, Belfast

Email: consumeradvice@belfastcity.gov.uk.

Health Matters

Department of Health and Children

Hawkins House, Hawkins St, Dublin 2 Tel: (01) 635-4000

BUSINESS INFORMATIONBusiness Organisations

Business and Technical Information Services

University of Limerick Tel: (061) 202-781

Business Information Centre

ILAC Centre, Henry St, Dublin 1

Tel: (01) 873-3996

CFI Online

14-15 Parliament St, Dublin 2

Tel: (01) 679-4479

Chamber of Commerce of Ireland

22 Merrion Square, Dublin 2

Tel: (01) 661-4111.

Career Services

Ireland has job vacancies in IT, computing, architecture, construction engineers, and technicians, quantity surveyors

and nursing. In non-EEA countries, people qualified in these areas can apply for jobs in Ireland and arrange a work permit and visa from Irish embassies and consulates in their country of origin.

The following are recruitment agencies for temporary and permanent posts in those professions:

Hays Personnel Services

6 Dawson St, Dublin 2 Tel: (01) 670-4777

Email: haysap@eircom.net

■ TMP Worldwide

Tel: (01) 676-5000

Website: www.eresourcing.tmp.com

Reed Employment

47, Dawson St, Dublin 2

Tel: (01) 670-4466

Email: dublinn.employment@reed.ie

Michael Page International

Email jameslewis@michaelpage.com

Parker Bridge Dublin

8 Dawson St, Dublin 2

Tel: (01) 240-9303

Email: info@parkerbridge.ie

Smurfit Media UK

Website: http://www.jobsireland.com

AOC

Website: http://www.aocnet.com

Grafton International

14 Ormond Quay, Dublin 7

Tel: (01) 873-0810

Website: http://www.grafton-group.com.

EMBASSIES

A list of Irish embassies abroad can be obtained from:

Department of Foreign Affairs

Consular Section

Hainault House, 69/71 St. Stephen's Green, Dublin 2

Tel: (01) 478-0822.

HANDICAPPED FACILITIES

Most public buildings are equipped with wheelchair access. Hotels must also provide handicapped facilities. Long distance buses are pretty much inaccessible to wheelchair users but there are wheelchair access facilities at most railway stations although wheelchair users might want to phone ahead for access to smaller stations. Dublin bus has excellent wheelchair access. A leaflet is available from DART stations in Dublin outlining wheelchair access on public transport in the city. Some useful organisations are:

Catholic Institute for the Deaf

Tel: (01) 830-0522

Cerebral Palsy Ireland

Tel: (01) 269-5355

Cystic Fibrosis Association of Ireland

Tel: (01) 496-2433

• Irish Deaf Society

Tel: (01) 872-5748

Irish Wheelchair Association

24, Blackheath drive, Dublin 3

Tel: (01) 833-5366.

LOST AND FOUND

Lost and Found items should be reported to the local Garda office. Items are kept for a period of time and then can be claimed by their finder. Iarnrod Eireann (Irish Rail) and Bus Eireann have their own lost property offices as do major department stores.

LIBRARIES

Public libraries flourish even in small towns and there are mobile public libraries serving less accessible areas. Libraries tend to open during office hours and Saturday mornings and usually close on Wednesdays in both the Republic and Northern Ireland. Membership of public libraries is free in Northern Ireland on production of proof of address (a phone bill or letter) while there is an annual fee of 20 euros in the Republic.

BOOKSHOPS

Easons

Tel: (01) 873-3811

Waterstones

Tel: (01) 679-1415

These two major bookstores have branches in all larger towns. Dublin is the place for specialist bookstores while Galway has a large number of second hand and antiquarian bookshops.

LANGUAGE INSTITUTES

The language of Ireland and Northern Ireland is English, although there are some areas where Gaelic is spoken more commonly than English. All school children learn Gaelic and there are lots of summer teaching programmes in the Gaelic speaking areas for children and adults. Ireland is also a venue for English language schools. Many of these aimed at adults studying business English courses are based in Dublin

ENTERTAINMENT AND LEISURE Restaurants and Cafés

Bushmills and the Restaurant Association of Ireland produce a guide to restaurants around Ireland, containing descriptions of the restaurants by their owners. Better value might be a guide book such as the *Footprint Handbook to Ireland* which contains independent reviews of restaurants around the country plus lots of history and places to visit.

Nightlife

Ireland has several magazines locally available where you can check what's on.

■ The Event Guide

Website: http://www.eventguide.ie

A free newspaper which lists events nationally

■ The Irish Times

Produces a weekly pull-out (Saturdays) on events called *The Ticket*.

Nightlife is thriving in the larger towns and cities. Pub licensing hours have just been extended and are under review again so as to make licensing hours more flexible. Most young people go to a pub until it closes and then find a club, usually upstairs in the same pub where for an entrance fee, they can drink and dance until 2.30 am. In smaller towns, late-night nightspots are less common.

Cinemas

Large towns have multiplex cinemas. Tickets usually cost around seven euros. The cities have film clubs where members can watch art house movies. Local newspapers list times and censor ratings.

Theatres

There are several theatres in Dublin and Belfast while other cities such as Cork, Galway, Derry, Armagh also have theatres. Productions of plays often travel the country and are put on in town halls as are amateur productions. Check in your local paper for listings or try the *Event Guide*, website: http://www.eventguide.ie.

CULTURAL AND SOCIAL ORGANISATIONS

Most small towns have historical societies, an amateur theatre group, sports clubs and other organisations. In addition there are lots of alternative cultural groups with a common interest in activities such as meditation, alternative medicine, crafts, beekeeping and much more. Local libraries are a good source of information as are cafés and hostels with notice-boards. The Supavalu supermarkets also have large notice-boards with information about local groups and events.

Museums

Dúchas (the heritage service)
 Website: http://www.heritageireland.ie
 Administers many of the Republic's museums, while there are hundreds of small privately run heritage centres and

museums all over the country. A good travel guide to Ireland will include details of most of them.

Music and Dance

For traditional Irish music venues in the cities, check out the *Event Guide* and local newspapers, while smaller towns and villages tend to have notices up a few days before an event. There are several music festivals in Ireland and again a good travel guide will list details. Traditional Irish dancing and celidh clubs operate all over Ireland. There are also many schools teaching Irish dance.

Bord Failte

Website: http://www.irelandtravel.co.uk

The tourist board also produce a leaflet outlining the major festivals including music festivals. There are regular classical music concerts around the country: again the best source of information is the public library notice-board or Supavalu.

TRANSPORT AND COMMUNICATIONS Telephone Codes

The international code for Ireland is 00 353.

The international code for Northern Ireland is 00 44.

Area Codes

Armagh, Derry, Enniskillen, Omagh and Belfast
 028 + 8

Cork 021
 Donegal 073
 Dublin 01
 Ennis 065
 Galway 091
 Limerick 061
 Sligo 071

■ Tipperary 062

■ Tralee 066

Internet Facilities

Internet providers are plentiful in Ireland and Northern

Ireland and some of them such as http://www.oceanfree.com are free to customers although you pay for the phone time. Internet cafes are common all over the country and even pubs and airports have metered internet links.

Post Offices

In the Republic, these are called *oifig an phoist*. They are generally open 9:00 am to 5.30 pm. Monday–Friday, 9:00 am to 1:00 pm Saturdays. Smaller branches in the Republic close at lunch time for an hour. In rural areas, the village shop often has a sub post office.

Buses, Trains, Taxis

In the Republic, long distance buses are run by Bus Eireann (website: http://www.buseireann.ie), in Northern Ireland by Bus Eireann and Ulsterbus (email: feedback@translink. co.ok). Trains are run in the Republic by Iarnrod Eireann (http://www.irishrail.ie) and in Northern Ireland by Northern Ireland Railways (Tel: (0208) 9089-9400). Taxis in Dublin and Cork are metered but in smaller towns in the Republic, a fare should be agreed beforehand. In Belfast, some taxis ply certain routes only, those from Smithfield market travelling along the falls Road and those from Bridge Street going along the Shankill Road.

FURTHER READING

ART, ARCHITECTURE & GARDENS

Irish Public Sculpture. Judith Hill. Four Courts Press, 1998.

• The stories and history behind the best of the many sculptures found across Ireland.

A Field Guide to the The Buildings of Ireland. Sean Rothery. Lilliput Press, 1997.

 Delicate ink drawings accompany each of the 194 buildings selected by the author as fine examples of buildings dotted around towns and dating from early Christian times to the 20th century.

Architecture in Ireland 1837-1921. Jeremy Williams. Irish Academic Press, 1994.

 Comprehensive gazetteer detailing the architecture of post-Georgian Ireland county by county and building by building; opinionated and knowledgeable.

Irish Stone Walls. Patrick McAfee. O'Brien Press, 2004.

 How to build them for enthusiasts, builders, architects, landscape gardeners and anyone with an interest in this remarkable feature of the landscape.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY

Falls Memories: A Belfast Life. Gerry Adams. Robert Rinehart Publisher, 1994.

 Nostalgic and humorous memories of growing up in the Falls Road.

The Green Fool. Patrick Kavanagh. Penguin, 2001.

• First published in 1938, a poet's account of a rural childhood suffused with patriarchy.

Guerrilla Days in Ireland. Tom Barry. Robert Rinehart Publisher, 2003.

My Fight for Irish Freedom. Dan Breen. Anvil Books, 1993.

The best two accounts of the nationalist war in the 1920s.

Donkey's Years. Aidan Higgins. Minerva, 1996.

 The perfect companion piece to Frank McCourt's grim humour, set in the same period of time but a different part of the country.

Bobby Sands: Writings from Prison. Bobby Sands. Mercier, 1998.

 Secretly written and smuggled out from Long Kesh, a painful account of a man's attempt to preserve in prose and poetry his sense of identity.

CULTURE

The Story of Irish Dance. Helen Brennan. Brandon, 2004.

• From medieval times to contemporary set dancing; far too sympathetic to Riverdance but a useful study nonetheless.

The Truth About The Irish. Terry Eagleton. St Martin's Press, 2001.

A laugh a minute, literally, in this alphabet of Irish mores.
 Worth reading for the entry on B&Bs alone.

The Lie of the Land. Fintan O'Toole. Verso, 1998.

 Journalistic essays covering the decline of the Catholic Church, emigration, the Haughey era and other aspects of Irish life in the 1990s.

The Aran Islands. J M Synge. Indypublish.com, 2004.

■ The 1907 travelogue sparkles with the writer's affection for the place.

Companion to Irish Traditional Music. Fintan Vallely. Cork University Press, 1999.

Accompanied by a CD, a good reference for the enthusiast.

Blooming Meadows. Fintan Vallely & Charlie Piggott. Town House, 1999.

 The musical lives of over a score of musicians like Brendan Begley, Mary Begin, Paddy Keenan, Ann Mulqueen, and Sharon Shannon. Strictly for lovers of traditional Irish music.

An Intelligent Person's Guide to Modern Ireland. John Waters. Duckworth, 2001.

 A book that goes against the grain by questioning the worth of Ireland's leap into modernity.

LITERATURE

Literary Tour of Ireland. Elizabeth Healy. Merlin Publishing, 2002.

• A little bland but worth reading if you want the literary background to different towns and areas of Ireland.

Voices in Ireland. P J Kavanagh. John Murray, 1995.

• A traveller's literary companion.

Inventing Ireland: The Literature of the Modern Nation. Declan Kiberd. Vintage, 1996.

 Wilde, Yeats, Joyce and Beckett—by way of lesser known writers like Sommerville and Ross, Elizabeth Bowen and others. Refreshing and stimulating look at the writers of Ireland seen in their colonial and postcolonial contexts

The Ulysses Guide. Robert Nicholson. New Island, 2002.

The best pocket-sized Ulysses guide, it follows the 18 episodes on their original locations accompanied by clear maps, detailed directions and summaries of each episode.

The Scandal of Ulysses. Bruce Arnold. Liffey Press, 2004.

 The story of Ulysses, as dramatic as any piece of fiction, up to and including the battles with the current holder of the Joyce copyright. *The Oxford Companion to Irish Literature*. Ed. Robert Welch. Oxford University Press, 1996.

 Perfect general purpose reference guide to Ireland's literary heritage.

Company. John Montague. Duckworth, 2001.

• Masterly account of literary life in Dublin in the 1950s.

The Nowlans. John Banin. Appletree, 1992.

• First published in 1826, this powerful novel confronts the strains of clerical celibacy.

The Belfast Anthology. Ed. Patricia Craig. Blackstaff, 1999.

Where else would Gerry Adams, Graham Greene, Philip Larkin and Van Morrison rub shoulders?

Reading in the Dark. Seamus Deane. Vintage, 1998.

• Set in Derry in the 1950s and 60s.

Swallowing the Sun. David Park. Bloomsbury, 2005.

• Gripping contemporary fiction by a Northern Ireland writer.

Ulysses. James Joyce.

 This famous book was first published in 1922 and has been reprinted many times. Check out your favourite bookstore for the latest edition.

Three Plays. John B Keane. Mercier Press, 2001.

 Text of Sive, the Field and Big Maggie by the excellent Kerry playwright.

Selected Poems. Francis Ledwidge. New Island Books, 1992.

 Born in 1887, a worker and trade unionist who died in Flanders in 1917; the introduction to this collection by Seamus Heaney helps explain why he should be better known. Lord Kilgoblin. Charles Lever. Indypublish.com, 2005.

 First published in 1872, a gripping tale of Irish politics in the age of imperial misrule.

Children of the Dead End and The Rat-Pit. Patrick MacGill. New Island Books, 2001.

Two books, originally published in 1914 and 1915, that tell you more about colonial Ireland than many a history book.

Amongst Women. John McGahern. Faber & Faber, 2000.

 Perhaps the most resonant of McGahern's works, blending the personal and the political in a masterful and disturbing way.

The Third Policeman. Flann O'Brien. Flamingo, 2001.

 Written in 1940, this brilliantly subversive and enormously comic novel deconstructs the deadening conventionality of Irish life under de Valera.

Curfew and Other Stories. Sean O'Reilly. Faber & Faber, 2001 .

 Derry-born author's collection of eight, bleakly lyrical stories.

The Real Charlotte. Edith Somerville and Martin Ross. Rowman & Littlefield Publisher, 2005.

• A haunting microcosm of the Anglo-Irish world.

The Rising. Bairbre Tóibín. New Island Books, 2001.

 A terrific first novel, both a love story and a dramatisation of events leading up to and including the 1916 Rising.

North. Seamus Heaney. Faber & Faber, 2001.

 Heaney's most engaging set of poems as he sets about confronting brute facts regarding colonialism and the social divisions of his country. Opened Ground. Seamus Heaney. Faber & Faber, 2002.

 Selections from Wintering Out (1972), Stations and North (1975), Field Work (1979), Station Island (1983), The Haw Lantern (1987), Seeing Things (1990) and The Spirit Level (1996). Enough here to last a lifetime.

Collected Poems. John Montague. Gallery Books, 1998.

 Born in New York in 1929 but brought up in County Tyrone, this book is worth its price just for the poet's beautiful lyrics.

Collected Poems. Richard Murphy. Gallery Books, 2000.

 Anglo-Irish poet from Mayo who explores the past with a rare sensibility and a deep sense of history.

The Road to Inver. Tom Paulin. Faber & Faber, 2004.

 An Irish poet returning to his country's European roots in a fine collection of verse translations of classical and European poets.

HISTORY

A History of Ulster. Jonathan Barden. Blackstaff Press Ltd, 2001.

Easily the best history of the northern province.

The Oxford Companion to Irish History. Ed. S J Connolly. Oxford University Press, 2004.

 Comprehensive and indispensable reference guide for Irish history.

 $\textit{Atlas of Irish History}. \ Sean \ Duffy. \ Gill \ \& \ Macmillan, \ 2000.$

 A visual and highly satisfying summary of the sweep of Irish history and politics up to modern times.

The Irish Story. R F Foster. Penguin Books, 2004.

 How the Irish construct their history and in doing so, risk turning their country into a historical theme park. The Making of Ireland. James Lydon. Routledge, 1998.

 One of the best general histories of the country from ancient times onwards.

A Short History of Ireland. John O'Beirne Ranelagh. Cambridge University Press, 1999.

Updated to 1998, a useful one-volume account of Irish history.

Ireland: The 20th Century. Charles Townshend. Hodder Arnold, 1999.

 Detailed but readable account of modern Ireland from the origins of Sinn Féin onwards.

Pre-Christian Ireland. Peter Harbison. Thames & Hudson, 1998.

 Comprehensive and readable synthesis of early Ireland and its archaeology.

Exploring the World of the Celts. Simon James. Thames & Hudson, 1993.

• Well illustrated survey of Celtic history and culture.

Atlas of the Celts. Clint Twist. Firefly Books Ltd, 2001.

 Less an atlas and more of a very visual general history of the Celts, their culture and impact.

The Irish War of Independence and Green Against Green. Michael Hopkinson. Gill & Macmillan, 2004.

 Thoroughly researched and dispassionate accounts of the war for independence and the civil war that followed.

The Women of 1798. Ed. Dáire and Nicholas Furlong. Four Courts Press, 1998.

 Long overdue account of the role of women in the tumultuous events of 1798.

The Great Shame. Thomas Keneally. Anchor Books, 2000.

• The author of *Schindler's Ark* turns his masterly narrative art on to the story of Irish emigration.

The Rebel Countess. Anne Marreco. Phoenix Press, 2002.

Good biography of Constance Markeivicz.

Northern Protestants. Susan McKay. Blackstaff Press, 2005.

• A journalist offers an uncompromising, in-depth examination of her own people; prepare to be shocked.

Cromwell: An Honourable Enemy. Tom Reilly. Weidenfield & Nicholson History, 2000.

• A daring reassessment of the most reviled figure in Irish history.

The Coast of West Cork. Peter Somerville-Large. Appletree, 1991.

 A worthwhile companion if travelling at length in west Cork between Clonakility and Ardgroom; full of history, impressions and anecdotes.

Provos. Peter Taylor. Bloomsbury, 1998.

 The most informative and balanced account of the IRA to be published.

Hanna Sheehy Skeffington: A Life. Margaret Ward. Attic Press, 1997.

 Valuable biography of the feminist socialist who became an important figure in Sinn Féin at the turn of the century.

The Decline of the Big House in Ireland. Terrence Dooley. Merlin Publishing, 2001.

 Using primary material, the author provides an in-depth social history of Irish landed families between 1860 and 1960.

Mary Carberry's West Cork Journals. Mary Carberry. Lilliput Press, 1998.

• Encounters with local life and customs.

The Irish Country House. Peter Somerville-Large. Sinclair-Stevenson, 1995.

 Well illustrated and lively social history of the Ascendancy class in Ireland. Woodbrook. David Thomson. Vintage, 1993.

 A memoir of Anglo-Irish life in Sligo in the 1930s and a moving love-story. Lyrical and hauntingly sad.

ECOLOGY & NATURAL HISTORY

Ireland. Michael Viney. Blackstaff, 2004.

 Engaging and informative descriptions of the country's ecosystem through time.

Ireland. David Cabot. Collins, 1999.

 Comprehensive account of the natural history of Ireland, focusing on the diverse habitats and with over 200 illustrations.

A Beginner's Guide to Ireland's Seashore. Helena Challinor. Sherkin Island Marine Station, 1999.

Pocket-sized guide, in colour, for beginners of all ages.

The Way That I Went. Robert Lloyd Praeger. The Collins Press, 1998.

• One of Ireland's greatest naturalists.

Reading the Irish Landscape. Frank Mitchell and Michael Ryan. Town House, 2001.

 The shaping of Ireland from the beginning of time, the impact of monasteries, castles, war and modern agriculture.

Irish Birds. David Cabot. Collins. 2004

 Colour photographs grouped around where the birds are most likely to be seen

Nature in Ireland. John Wilson Foster. McGill-Queen's University press, 1999.

 Over 600 pages covering definitive histories of botany, geology, ornithology, woodlands and bogs of Ireland and adding up to a powerful reference source on how Irish nature has been studied.

WALKING & CYCLING GUIDES

West of Ireland Walks/West Cork Walks/Kerry Walks. Kevin Corcoran. O'Brien Press, 2005.

 Superb little books with maps and ecological anecdotes of the politically correct kind along the way.

Leisure Walks near Dublin. Joss Lynam. Gill & Macmillan, 2004.

• 35 walks in the Dublin region.

The Way-Marked Trails of Ireland. Michael Fewer. Gill & Macmillan, 1996.

 A reliable guide to the best way-marked trails in the Republic, with maps and practical information on where to stay and eat.

Ireland (Great Walks) and *Ireland (Walker's Companions)*. Caxton Editions, 2000.

Two useful and practical walking guides.

The Complete Wicklow Way. J B Malone. O'Brien Press, 1999.

An updated edition of a guide to this long-distance walk.

Best Walks in Ireland. David Marshall. Constable and Robinson, 1996.

Five in the North and 15 in the Republic, graded in difficulty from an easy day's stroll to an ambitious and demanding climb up a mountain. Good maps, clear instructions and anecdotes along the way.

Cycle Touring Ireland. Brendan Walsh. Gill & Macmillan, 2004.

 Covers the coastal parts of the island in a series of tours with some tributary inland routes.

COLOUR ILLUSTRATED BOOKS

In Ruins. Simon Marsden and Duncan McLaren. Little, Brown and Company, 1997.

• Evocative photographs and informative text.

People of the Road. Mathias Oppersdorff. Syracuse University Press. 1997.

 A set of photographs of Travellers taken between the 1960s and the 90s, capturing just how at odds with contemporary Ireland they remain.

The Most Beautiful Villages in Ireland. Christopher Fitz-Simon and Hugh Palmer. Thames and Hudson, 2000.

This is a book for the coffee table, or a gift for someone you want to persuade to make a trip to Ireland: a multitude of photographs that evoke many different aspects of Irish life and culture.

Ireland From the Air. Peter Somerville-Large and Jason Hawkes Weidenfeld & Nicholson Illustrated, 1997.

Arresting aerial images of the country with intelligent text.

Ancient Ireland. Iain Zaczek. Collins & Brown, 1998

• The text is so-so but the photographs by David Lyons capture the other-worldly appeal of an island that tangibly evokes its ancient past.

COOKERY

Darina Allen's Ballymaloe Cookery Course. Darina Allen. Pelican Publishing Company, 2002.

 A doorstep of a book with over 1,000 recipes from the famous Ballymaloe Cookery School in Ireland.

The Irish Heritage Cookbook. Margaret Johnson. Merlin Publishing, 1999.

 200 or more recipes of traditional and not-sotraditional meals.

A Feast of Irish Cooking. Molly O'Neill. Colin Smythe Ltd, 2000.

An inexpensive book of Irish recipes.



ABOUT THE AUTHOR

Patricia Levy is a writer who spends most of her time trying to keep her garden in West Cork under control. She is the coauthor of *Footprint Ireland* and has written cultural studies of Ireland as well as co-authored guides to Belfast and Dublin.

Her experience, first as a frequent visitor and then as a permanent resident of the country, has allowed her to gain an insight into the vagaries of Irish life and which she is glad to be able to share with the readers of *CultureShock! Ireland*. Her hope is that the book will dispel many of the myths which surround Ireland and its people and that the reader's stay will be enriched by getting beneath the surface and discovering the real Ireland.

	Muslims 117-118
INIDEV	Travellers 112-115, 193
INDEX	
A	F
A abortion 50,65,118,	festivals 170-172
129, 167	Fianna Fail 30, 67, 68, 70, 117, 125
accommodation 134,	film industry 179–181
137-140, 190, 215	Fine Gael 67,68,117,125
agriculture 7–8	food 155-168
Anglo-Irish 125–126	breakfast 158
Anglo-Irish War 29	Irish delicacies 161-162
appliances 140-141	midday meal 158-159
	potatoes 155-157
В	tea 159-160
banks 108,144	traditional Irish dishes
Battle of the Boyne 19–20	160–161
begrudgery 95–96	foreign industries 13–14
birth 130	forestry 8-9
black economy 109-110	G
Bloody Sunday 40	Gaeltacht 184,209–210
blow-ins 86, 132	geography 6–7
business 79,92,97,105,107,109,	greetings 128
118, 119, 120, 122, 135, 182, 215–219	Guinness 162–163,168
	Gaimess 102 103, 100
C	Н
censorship 31,178–181,186	H health 147–149
8	health 147–149
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60,	health 147–149
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109,	health 147–149
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162,	health 147–149 I immigration 127–128,134,
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211	health 147–149 I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32	health 147–149 I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211	health 147–149 I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43,
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226	health 147–149 I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125	health 147–149 I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175	health 147–149 I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175 death 130–131	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204 tenses 207–208
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175 death 130–131 E	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204 tenses 207–208 literature 178–179
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175 death 130–131 E education 141–144	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204 tenses 207–208 literature 178–179 lotto 97–98
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175 death 130–131 E education 141–144 ethnic groups	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204 tenses 207–208 literature 178–179
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175 death 130–131 E education 141–144 ethnic groups Chinese 118–120	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204 tenses 207–208 literature 178–179 lotto 97–98 luck money. 102
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175 death 130–131 E education 141–144 ethnic groups Chinese 118–120 Europeans 121–122	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204 tenses 207–208 literature 178–179 lotto 97–98
censorship 31,178–181,186 charity 94–95 children 14,16,38,40,50,58,60, 78,84,86,91,94,100,107,109, 114,116,117,118,119,120,121, 123,142,143,144,146,162, 181,186,188,205,210,211 civil war 30–32 class divisions 123–125 crime 3,4,14,81,86,114,123,226 customs 136–137 D dancing 174–175 death 130–131 E education 141–144 ethnic groups Chinese 118–120 Europeans 121–122 Indians 120–121	I immigration 127–128,134, 136–137 Internet 152,153 IRA 29,34,35,36,39,40,42,43, 69,79,182,206,213 Irish stereotypes 72–81 L language 203–213 accents 213 crack 203–204 Gaelic 208–211 slagging 204 tenses 207–208 literature 178–179 lotto 97–98 luck money. 102

93–94, 94, 96, 98, 102, 103, 114, 120, 144, 191, 192, 197 music 172–174 N national industries 12–13 newspapers 181–183 P Penal Laws 20–22 pishogues 59 politics 67–70 prices 147 pubs 4, 60, 63, 74, 105, 108, 119, 124, 128, 153, 163, 167–168, 174, 186–189, 191, 198 R radio 183–184 S radio 183–184 S safety 3–4, 22, 72 schools 38, 53, 55, 58, 86, 106, 116, 119, 120, 121, 141–144, 196, 210, 211 sea 190–191, 197, 198 sexuality 99–100 shopping 146–147 Sinn Féin 28, 29, 34, 40, 42, 44, 45, 46, 69, 79, 182 Skellig Lists 61 smoking 4 sports 191–201 boxing 194 Morise racing 194 horse racing 191–193 hurling 194–196 road bowling 196–197 soccer 199–200 T taxes 144–146 telephone 151–153 television 184–186 theatre 177 The Church 48–52 The Troubles 39–41 time warps 104–108 tourism 9–12 transportation 149–151 U unemployment 14, 36, 38, 121 utilities 140–141 V visas 134–135 visiting 166–167 W wealth 93, 94, 97, 98, 155 weddings 129–130 women 100–102 World War II 37–38		
Penal Laws 20–22 pishogues 59 politics 67–70 prices 147 pubs 4,60,63,74,105,108,119, 124,128,153,163,167–168, 174,186–189,191,198 R radio 183–184 S safety 3–4,22,72 schools 38,53,55,58,86,106,116, 119,120,121,141–144,196, 210,211 sea 190–191,197,198 sexuality 99–100 shopping 146–147 Sinn Féin 28,29,34,40,42,44,45,46,69,79,182 Skellig Lists 61 smoking 4 sports 191–201 boying 194	120,144,191,192,197 music 172–174 N national industries 12–13	(GAA) 200–201 greyhound racing 194 horse racing 191–193 hurling 194–196 road bowling 196–197
fishing 197–199	Penal Laws 20–22 pishogues 59 politics 67–70 prices 147 pubs 4,60,63,74,105,108,119, 124,128,153,163,167–168, 174,186–189,191,198 R radio 183–184 S safety 3–4,22,72 schools 38,53,55,58,86,106,116, 119,120,121,141–144,196, 210,211 sea 190–191,197,198 sexuality 99–100 shopping 146–147 Sinn Féin 28,29,34,40,42,44,45, 46,69,79,182 Skellig Lists 61 smoking 4 sports 191–201 boxing 194	taxes 144–146 telephone 151–153 television 184–186 theatre 177 The Church 48–52 The Famine 23–25 The Troubles 39–41 time warps 104–108 tourism 9–12 transportation 149–151 U unemployment 14,36,38,121 utilities 140–141 V visas 134–135 visiting 166–167 W wealth 93,94,97,98,155 weddings 129–130 women 100–102

Titles in the CULTURESHOCK! series:

Argentina Hong Kong Paris Australia **Philippines** Hungary Austria India Portugal Bahrain Indonesia San Francisco Barcelona Saudi Arabia Iran Ireland Scotland Beijing Belgium Israel Sri Lanka Bolivia Italy Shanghai Rorneo Jakarta Singapore Brazil South Africa Japan Britain Когеа Spain Cambodia Laos Sweden Canada Switzerland London Chicago Malaysia Syria Chile Mauritius Taiwan China Mexico Thailand Costa Rica Morocco Tokvo Cuba Moscow Turkey Czech Republic Munich Ukraine Denmark United Arab Mvanmar Emirates Ecuador Nepal Netherlands Egypt USA Finland New York Vancouver New Zealand Venezuela France Norway Vietnam Germany Pakistan Greece

For more information about any of these titles, please contact any of our Marshall Cavendish offices around the world (listed on page ii) or visit our website at:

www.marshallcavendish.com/genref